This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

L I

ESSENTIAL KNOWLEDGE

THE UNIVERSAL PANACEA IN NICK OF TIME

PERSONAL, SOCIAL AND GOVERNMENTAL

Acknowledgment and Dedication

I learned this of You-Humanity, the Climax of Nature's Handiwork, to whom it belongs:

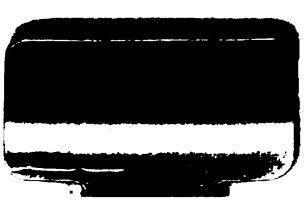
N. D. Sickels

ACME OF REAL SCIENCE

F E

GIFT OF
The President's Office

984c
S567



UNIV. OF
CALIFORNIA

N. D. Sickels—The Panaceist

"I AM THAT I AM

This is my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations"

THE TRUE, THE BEAUTIFUL, THE GOOD

"Man Know Thyself"

AND

Final Era Science of Government

THE UNIVERSAL

PANACEA

IN NICK OF TIME

Intellectual Determination of Unity and Perfection

THE ONLY COMPLETE EXPLANATION OF THE GOLDEN RULE
FIRST PROCLAMATION OF THE GOLDLESS RULE

ENNOBLING FREE-WILL-LESS TRUTH
ENTHRONING HEALTH AND JUSTICE

1919: By

Nelson Dwight Sickels

Born of Nelson and Amanda Sickels
Waterloo, Wis., U. S. A., March 25th, 1859
Moved to Iowa in 1870: A Californian Since 1889

ALSO EDITOR OF

Nature's Divine Science

A 600-PAGE TREATISE OF VITAL CONCERN

1915

This invaluable work—requiring 30 years of mathematical reasoning from CAUSE AND EFFECT, is The Panacea or Cure-All—sought for ages by sages; was finally perfected by the fortunate discovery of

THE LAW OF HUMAN NATURE

Gift of President's Office

Copyright, 1919,
by
N. D. SICKELS
Entered at Library of Congress

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

Also
International copyright being secured

SICKELS ~~& LINDQUIST~~
Business publishers of
The Universal Panacea, In Nick of Time
~~Los Angeles, California~~
731 N. Dearborn St. Chicago

Address all communications in regard to the work
or for purchase of books, as above

N. D. SICKELS J. W. LINDQUIST

UNIV. OF CALIFORNIA

As to
Who did the printing of this book
See next to the last page

HN78.S52.1919b.MAIN

★ ★ THE BIG FOUR ★ ★

MY UNFORGETTABLE FRIENDS

E. DRYDEN
H. C. FITZKE
C. M. IRVING
J. W. LINDQUIST

MAY THEIR LIVES BE PAINLESS

Whose Names are Written In the Book of Nature

UNIVERSALLY EXTENDED

—□—

HIS DUE:—I can by no means omit to state that Mr. J. W. Lindquist was the generous financial backer of publishing this work; and not only in hearty acknowledgment of sincere gratitude on my part, but in behalf of Humanity—in whose interest the treatise is written, most earnestly thank and exalt him for the kindly and timely deed: Which seems to have been done with the keenest of pleasure, solely for the world of good that he firmly believes will quickly and ever increasingly accrue.

The writer bespeaks that—some day at least, the ever righteous heaft of Mankind will synchronously throb in his praise—as mine cannot fail to do while it lasts. With pleasure,

N. D. SICKELS.

671995

★ ★ ★ ★ ★ ★ ★

LIFE ——OF—— MAN

★ *THE LAW*:—The greatest degree of pleasure attainable with the combined relative experience in action, is at all times precisely expressed by each individual ★ Nature's Books ever being accurately balanced to date ★

LOVE ——OF—— SELF

★ ★ ★ ★ ★ ★ ★

BIRTH OF THE FINAL ERA

"KNOW THYSELF"

Life—Law of Human Nature—Death

ILLUSTRATED

EVOLUTION OR ASCENSION VS. DEVOLUTION OR DESCENSION

NATURAL LAW is universal and eternal; therefore, must equally encompass construction—the attribute of RIGHT, and destruction—the process of WRONG; hence, the complete and undefilable circle.

LOVE or WILL, the hub and all-inclusive impulse—guided by experience, is accurately defined as SELF-SATISFACTION; thus, The Greatest Relative Pleasure is Selective of Every Act, concisely explains the inviolable law of our being.

This Chart Will Greatly Assist in Understanding the Work.

—334 WORDS SUGGESTIVE OF CONTENTS—

Cosmos: Ether: Matter: Actio-Materia: Time: Space: Infinite: Finite: Ions: Atoms: Molecules: Chemistry: Nature: Evolution: Devolution: Involution: Range: Cause: Effect: Action: Reaction: Conservation: Automobile: Principle: Laws: Gravity: Electricity: Suns: Stars: Planets: Crystal: Protoplasm: Cells: Light: Heat: Energy: Things: Beings: Creation: Eternal: Ephemeral: Jehovah: Gods: Theology: Devils: Miracle: Animals: Child: Youth: Wo-m-an: Body: Soul: Self: Egoism: Deification: Origin: Capacity: Omniscience: Heaven: Hell: Purgatory: Sin: Fall: Redemption: Salvation: Damnation: Revelation: Inspiration: Intuition: Sleep: Dreams: Visions: Imagery: Belief: Faith: Spirit: Spiritism: Spirits: Spiritualism: Spirituality: Materialism: Fear: Bible: Christ: Christianity: Prayer: Church: Religion: Conversion: Theism: Worship: Iconoclasm: Agnosticism: Atheism: Idolatry: Suggestion: Expectancy: Concentration: Hypnotization: Realization: Facts: Fancy: Life: Mind: Consciousness: Mentality: Reason: Sanity: Death: Right: Wrong: Intelligence: Growth: Ignorance: Decay: Good: Evil: Superstition: Barbarism: Fermentation: Environment: Telepathy: Influence: Education: Independence: Interdependence: Opinion: Philosophy: Science: Art: Morals: Ethics: Heredity: Law: Lawmakers: Lawing: Property: Wealth: Monopoly: Greed: Need: Poverty: Sorrow: Money: Debts: Payment: Homes: Rent: Interest: Taxes: Finance: Business: Utilities: Production: Distribution: Competition: Cooperation: Exchange: Abundance: Waste: Brokerage: Worry: Marriage: Divorce: Eugenics: Prostitution: Degradation: Temperance: Intemperance: Amusements: Travel: Family: Society: Societies: Sociology: Cults: Fraternities: Civility: Snobbery: Pleasure: Distress: Capital: Labor: Wages: Strikes: Lockouts: Drones: Slackers: Derelicts: Paupers: Tramps: Trusts: Failures: Panics: Pensions: Donations: Success: Master: Servant: Slavery: Freedom: Toil: Service: Play: Joy: Health: Disease: Sickness: Therapeutics: Doctoring: Healing: Doctors: Healers: Psychology: Physiology: Psycho-Physics: Drugs: Medicine: Dosing: Vitality: Longevity: Pain: Pleasure: Happiness: Fittest: Slickest: Survival: Suicidal: Suicide: Harmony: Discord: Construction: Destruction: Incentive: Love: Altruism: Selfishness: Hate: Will: Experience: Schools: Mutts: Critics: Reform: Panacea: Immaturity: Maturity: Satisfaction: Indifference: Gain: Loss: Parental: General: Government: Monarchy: Democracy: Aristocracy: Bureaucracy: Anarchy: Socialism: Bolshevism: Personal: Social: Municipal: State: National: International: Racial: Intellectual: Scientific: Suffrage: Economics: Patriotism: Strife: War: Heroes: Red Cross: Politics: Politicians: Statesmen: Officers: Courts: Judges: Lawyers: Teachers: Preachers: Lying: Cheating: Graft: Gambling: Thievery: Quarreling: Fighting: Murder: Man: Prosecution: Censure: Punishment: Imprisonment: Execution: Responsibility: People: Crime: Criminology: Past: Present: Future: Result: Compulsion: Peace: Millennium: Perfection: Destiny: Etc.—Endless:

SIMPLE: CORRECT: COMPLETE: ESSENTIAL: KNOWLEDGE: READ THE INDEX THEN ALL UNPREJUDICEDLY.

READ——INDEX——FIRST

SUPREMELY IMPORTANT

SECTION I—10 PAGES

THE UNIVERSAL PANACEA

NEITHER IMITATES OR IGNORES: DISTINCTIVE AND INCLUSIVE OF ALL OTHER BASIC WORKS: THE OLD BUT NEW PAN-MAN-GOD-LAW—NOW.

Strictly Scientific: Nothing Occult or Omitted: The Acme of Simplicity and Practicality: Essential Knowledge—In Nick of Time: Final and Ready.

—THE GOLDLESS RULE OF LIFE—

This book cannot be fully forecast: The shortest adequate index that can be compiled, is the entire work: Like the Bible, it often repeats and extends salient points in varying forms. A complete reference—as with many concordances, would exceed the volume. 'Tis THE UNIVERSAL PANACEA, or complete final constructive science of life. A line of Natural Principle potentially limitless: Void of opinion or missing link—Personal, Social, Economical and Governmental—Globe-wide and Cosmic. The Truth, the Whole Truth and Nothing but The Truth. The result of tireless unbiased reasoning from Cause and Effect of Right and Wrong. Its value cannot be estimated except in many fold extension of Human Pleasure and Life—which it insures. Veritably the climax of justice and uniform benefit—THE ONLY PRINCIPLE THAT CORRECTLY SOLVES EVERY PROBLEM.

WRONGS OF EXISTING METHODS FULLY EXPLAINED AND WHAT IS RIGHT CLEARLY PROCLAIMED. 'TIS THE BOOK OF NATURE ABOUT LIFE AND DEATH EVER BALANCED TO DATE AT ANY TIME OR PLACE. EVER LAW ABIDING—THE TAP ROOT, AND CLEARLY INTELLECTUAL—THE RIPE FRUIT. IT DEMANDS ADMISSION TO EVERY BRAIN AND IS NEVER DENIED —DESPITE YEA OR NAY, PER INVIOLABLE LAW.

THE UNIVERSAL PANACEA OR CURE-ALL MARKS THE DEATH OF THE CHRISTIAN ERA AND BIRTH OF THE FINAL ERA

EVOLUTION ASKS NO ONE'S CONSENT TO ITS METHOD OF UNITING, PERFECTING AND HARVESTING THE RACE: THE PROCESS AND RANGE OF NATURAL VOLUTION CLEARLY EXPLAINED.

THE MILLENNIUM—COMPLETE SATISFACTION OF FULL MATURITY AND WELCOME DOOM. THE BIRTH, YOUTH, TRIALS, FINAL SPLENDOR AND ETERNAL REST OF NATURE'S BEST; AS AGAIN, AGAIN AND AGAIN EVERYWHERE FOREVER AND EVER.

EVERY CONCLUSION REACHED BY MATHEMATICAL REASONING FROM PROVEN ABSOLUTE BASIS. EVERY STATEMENT OF THE FOREGOING AND FOLLOWING WILL BE FULLY INDORSED BY EVERY NORMAL READER OF THE COMPLETE WORK, REGARDLESS OF FORMER CONVICTIONS: THE TREATISE IS NO MORE "MERELY THE OPINION OF THE WRITER" THAN OF THE READER; SCIENCE BEING PERSONAL-OPINIONLESS.

The work is divided into FOURTEEN SECTIONS OR CHAPTERS: The titles or headings were chosen more as names than to indicate the context; for the captions are only a slight hint as to what follows in any instance—ALL HAVING A FUNDAMENTAL APPLICATION—UNIVERSAL.

While most any chapter alone—especially JEHOVAH AND CAUSATION, gives at least a somewhat general explanation of the principle involved; yet, a clear understanding of no phase—much less of all, can be gleaned from less than a careful reading of the entire work—anyhow twice throughout. The first time for the purpose of "catching-on" to its wholesome frankness, added wealth of basic truths and unstinted scope. Then again and again for more and more clearly grasping its simple oneness and almighty importance to SELF—One for All and All for One, EXACTING HARMONY AND FREEDOM FROM LIBERTY; NEVER IGNORING CAUSE AND EFFECT.

The work will not at first please "sensitives"; that is—prejudiced or unbalanced people, who may judge it merely by a statement and some cherished dogma—just the class that needs its counsel the most; but will be at once and ever increasingly appreciated by every normal-minded person—clear seekers of bed-rock truth: Practically all will quickly yield, however.

Of course, when judged by conventional ideas and methods, the facts and process will AT FIRST seem strange—even somewhat impracticable, if not galling; otherwise, it would not be the long sought PANACEA: For self-evidently—as we cannot at once retain and rid ourselves of an evil, the cure exacts a corresponding change—cannot both eat the pudding and keep it: So, all fair minded readers will patiently bear this in mind until THE FINAL ERA SYSTEM is given a full and unbiased consideration—THEN IT WILL GREATLY PLEASE.

There's not a thinking person on earth who does not know that there is much woefully wrong with the affairs of mankind, and earnestly desires a complete correction; who would not be glad to learn how ALL may be righted and lend a helping hand—TO A PLAINLY COMPLETE AND CORRECT METHOD.

Now, as such is precisely what this work declares

and fully undertakes; and too, as success hinges solely on its being unbiasedly read from cover to cover; TO BE JUDGED AFTER INSTEAD OF BEFORE A COMPLETE UNDERSTANDING—merely a square deal: It is therefore confidently hoped, the essential will be readily accorded by a great majority of the people; that after a proper hearing their judgment will be good: For each must render a decision, primarily, in regard to LIFE AND PLEASURE—AT LEAST FAR MORE ABUNDANT THAN NOW, VS. THE USUAL UNTIMELY DEATH FOR SELF AND PROGENY—the all-inclusive problem involved.

'TIS NOT A MATTER OF MERE DOLLARS, BUT A DO REVIVAL OF TRUE AND DUE SURVIVAL. THE OBJECT IS, A COMPLETE REFORM SOLELY BY LIGHT, INSTEAD OF COLDLY CONFORMING WHOLLY TO MIGHT: CIVILIZATION VS. FERMENTATION.

MAN—in the final, being the pith and all-inclusive object under discussion; HIS COMBINED NATURAL FUNCTIONS are very carefully examined and correctly made the basis and structure. The Key-note, therefore, is PRACTICAL PSYCHO-PHYSICS; a simple but complete and easy to understand treatise, ever attuned to the uniform uplift of HUMAN MIND AND BODY—clearly proving that the Socratic Oracle—"MAN KNOW THYSELF," is the acme of wisdom.

The work being entirely void of personality and the writer by no means posing as an exemplary character, much less a trained diplomatic composer; the bottom and structural FACTS alone—regardless of whom they prod, ever being sought and as pointedly recorded as the scribe is capable of: The reader is, therefore, most earnestly beseeched to bear patiently with its ever severe frankness.

All duly broad minded people will quickly become sufficiently absorbed in the transcendental problem involved, as to overlook the unusual earnestness and unconventional method of presenting the solution.

SECTIONS OR CHAPTERS

I—VII, INDEX: A frank acknowledgment of its inadequacy, as such.

II—1, PREFACE: A brief statement in regard to many attempts to produce THE PANACEA: Slight forecast, etc.

III—7, REQUISITE OF THE PANACEA: A clear and constructive explanation of what must be accomplished by the work, or soon become a narrowly-heard-of failure; very important to read carefully—as serialed: DEMONSTRATION OF INTERDEPENDENCE.

IV—17, MATERIA-ENERGY OR ACTIO-MATERIA—Matter-in-Action: Final basic solution of SPIRIT, SPIRITUALITY, SPIRITUALISM, LIFE, MIND, ENERGY, HEAT, LIGHT, TIME, SPACE, SUNS, ELECTRICITY; THE ETHER, COSMIC CHEMISTRY, MATTER, ETC.; potentially limitless.

V—33, JEHOVAH AND CAUSATION, for the First Time Exactly Explained. LOVE AND THE WILL at last fully and clearly defined—the most important basic problem to precisely understand. PSYCHIC-PHENOMENA: EVERY PHASE OF THEOLOGY SCIENTIFICALLY SOLVED—not mere ridicule. Marriage, divorce and eugenics: Economics, Government, etc. This chapter is beyond the power of a short statement to indicate either as to scope or importance.

VI—92, DEFINITION AND FUNCTION OF LOVE: A greatly helpful extension of Chap. V. Many illustrative facts.

VII—105, PSYCHO-PHYSICAL: The simplicity of WHAT IS TRUE: The tendency to shy at Facts and cling to Fallacy—its inestimable injury to all, and—though clearly condemned by Scripture and Reason,

often stubbornly ignored by the "righteous." Basis and structural facts in physiology: Vivid comparison between THINGS or BEINGS and COSMOS or NON-THING, etc. An extremely unique and instructive chapter.

VIII—114, TELEPATHY-SUGGESTION: Not at all as usually discussed, but as CAUSE AND EFFECT or feeling and conforming to the distant—near and remote. Clearly establishing NATURAL INTERDEPENDENCE—for weal or woe of one and all: The Key to Life and Death—RELENTLESS, ESCAPELESS.

IX—134, CAPACITY OF MAN: RANGE OF EVOLUTION, ETC. A great many salient problems dealt with—broadly instructive. Many will consider this the uniting link of the Work—heretofore missing.

X—150, CRIMINALITY AND INSANITY—at last completely solved. THE PROBLEM IS ALL-INCLUSIVE: So, after reading the preceding chapters—which is essential, THIS SECTION—if patiently and carefully studied throughout, will serve as the most profound sensation and awakening imaginable—to any thoughtful person. The first and greater part of the chapter will seem somewhat irrelative and haranguey—but not finally so: Read as here directed—thoroughly, to and including the few closing climaxal pages, or cheat yourself and others of A COMPLETE UNDERSTANDING OF ALL-EMBRACING RIGHT AND WRONG—for the first time ever fully explained: Cause, Effect and Cure of Disease, etc.

XI—207, FUNCTION OF GOVERNMENT: This chapter deals with NATURAL CAUSE AND EFFECT as variously manifested through THE HUMAN BEING—Personal, Social, National and Racial or EVOLUTIONAL AND FINAL GOVERNMENT. A very unusual and important treatise. A due understanding of it, however, depends

on having carefully read the previous divisions—INVALUABLE AS A BASIC GUIDE.

XII—247, A CHAPTER FROM NATURE'S DIVINE SCIENCE—the complete work, concisely but clearly discussing a great many problems; making this book complete—except as to detail arrangement and workings of government, which—though requiring considerable space to duly explain, is very simple and practicable. The basis of INTELLECTUALISM minutely told; its alluring advantages to both Capital and Labor, as to everyone else: The Congress of Scientific Interpreters of Natural edicts. The Wisdom and Justice of Nature's exactions saliently illustrated. This, A Treatise of Scientific Suggestions. SLAVERY, GOD AND GOLD, etc.

XIII—292, CAN IT BE DONE? Explaining the seeming planet-like barriers in the way of duly realizing the "ecstatic dream," and how they may be fully, surely, and quickly overcome—quite easily. Establishment and Maintenance of THE FINAL ERA UNTO THE HOUR OF DOOM, ETC.—THE ULTIMATE CONDITION AND FATE OF THIS MANLY FAMILY—REGARDLESS OF DOGMATIC IGNORANCE: EXPLANATION OF PSYCHIC-PHENOMENA EXTENDED: NATURE MAKES NO MISTAKE, etc.

XIV—304, THERAPEUTICS: Nearest Possible Personal Panacea, with a reminder introduction. Present and Possible Conditions of Man Compared. The Law impelling Good and Evil. The Psychology of Health, and of Decline. Detailed Suggestions on How to Personally Regain or Maintain Unusual Good Health. A Great and Costless Medicinal General Remedy. The only Reasonably Sure Cure for Internal Cancer, Syphilis, Consumption, etc. Diatetics: How to Make Wholesome Coffee and Tea. The Godhood of Manhood. Final Warning, Truth and Advice—provocative of a Broad and Indelible Smile: AMEN.

Among the practically endless problems in detail or basicly solved by the work, are: First of importance is THE LAW OF HUMAN NATURE—basis of all, concisely and precisely explaining our every PSYCHO-PHYSICAL—any and every, ACTION. Also the subsidiary or specific LAW OF HYPNOTISM: General Explanation of Cosmic Principle, etc., etc.

The work deals with every phase of CAPITAL AND LABOR, EDUCATION, MARRIAGE, DIVORCE, EUGENICS, PROSTITUTION, GENERAL MORALS—all exactly solved beyond successful contradiction: FLAWLESS IN REGARD TO FINANCE—clearly explaining the only possible and practical way by which EVERY PERSONAL AND PUBLIC DEBT MAY ALL AT ONCE BE FULLY AND SATISFACTORILY PAID—without the exchange of a dollar, and MAKING IT IMPOSSIBLE TO EVER CONTRACT ANOTHER. All questions of LAW, LEGISLATION, RELIGION, SIN, ETC., as completely answered as two halves of the same thing equal the whole. Every phase of PROPERTY RIGHTS, HOMES, RENT, TAXES, INTEREST, MONOPOLY, BUSINESS, PRICES, COMPETITION, PRODUCTION, DISTRIBUTION, TRAVEL, POLITICS, OFFICERS, GENERAL SERVICE, LYING, CHEATING, GRAFT, THIEVERY, GAMBLING, LAND QUESTIONS, INTERNATIONAL PROBLEMS, DISCORD, STRIFE, ARMIES, WAR, ETC., scientifically dealt with.

Every problem fully, correctly and forever settled, beyond a possible reasonable dispute to those who thoroughly, earnestly and open-mindedly consider the proposed method; for the essentials—as associatively shown, are supported by Each Throb of Nature—including the united desire of every sane person: Even clearly showing how sickness may be quickly and entirely avoided, and a fully satisfying life enjoyed by practically every person: YET, THAT OUR LIVES ARE INTER-LOCKED—NONE ESCAPING THE CONDITION OF ANY OTHER—COMPELLING UNIVERSAL BROTHERHOOD FOR LIFE OR DEATH; ABSOLUTE.

The system would render every person—regardless

of who or where, greatly more care-free and better provided for in every respect—for all generations, than the wealthiest or most powerful can now command.

Yet, every change required and condition necessary to maintain, is the very climax of simplicity and practicability—immeasurably more-so than any system now in vogue; precisely what every RACIAL-CELL most earnestly craves—INSURING UNIVERSAL JOY AND CONTINUAL PEACE OF HUMAN BEINGS ON EARTH—OUR ONLY POSSIBLE HOME SWEET HOME.

'Tis plainly shown that there is not a single "VERY DIFFICULT" obstacle to over-come; that if properly undertaken, THE FINAL ERA WOULD BE IN FULL SWING PRACTICALLY AT ONCE—effected by mutually playful service and unsurpassable benefits.

Instead of this being "a pipe dream," its full and quick realization IS CERTAIN; for the essential facts are very easy for any one to clearly see—when duly studied, but The Incentive is—

—EVERY LIFE IS AT STAKE—

Answer this: In the case of LIFE vs. COIN, which will win—Where EACH must Choose Between—an easy to understand and obtain, UNIVERSAL Survival or Suicidal System?

'Tis convincingly shown that man has and may live an average of near 1000 years; also just why he does not now do so: How we surely can and soon will unitedly understand the simple facts involved and act accordingly. NOT ONE STATEMENT OF THE ABOVE CAN BE REFUTED. The Universal Panacea is ready and Disputeless: Invaluable.

'Tis naught but a true interpretation of Cosmic Principle, by a thoroughly competent Natural Scientist —WHIMLESS AND INEXORABLE. When duly understood, constitutes a complete and correct basic education: So,

richly worthy of repeated studious and unbiased reading.

WORTH MORE TO MANKIND THAN A CONTINENT OF EARTH.

NOT SCHOLARLY BUT PROFOUND.

REMEMBER! Being a picture of the Great and Final Change, will be seriously misunderstood by reading less than the entire work FROM FIRST TO LAST—CONSECUTIVELY.

——HEALTH——

In the final analysis, The Treatise is entirely on How to Obtain and Retain Fullness of Human Life.

NO DICTIONARY REQUIRED

Except in an occasional droll sentence, this work in every instance, so simply and clearly explains just what is meant, that anyone can fully understand any and every principle or problem discussed. Even unusual words are avoided as much as possible, and when required are at once qualified so as to make their meaning pointedly and broadly plain.

All real scholars will be patient with such, for THE TREATISE IS INTENDED NOT MERELY FOR A FEW, BUT FOR EVERY CLASS OF THE MASS TO QUICKLY AND DULY COMPREHEND: Yet Will Serve as a Life-long Study of Ever Increasing Interest and Profit.

The Detail Explanation Has Been Greatly Extended Since This Index Was Prepared.

PREFACE

UNIV. OF CALIFORNIA

SECTION II—6 PAGES

Self-evidently there is something frightfully wrong with practically every affair of man, in which all thoughtful people are deeply interested and would gladly lend a helping hand to completely correct, if such were clearly possible; for certainly nothing could be more generally beneficial.

The Universal Panacea has ever been sought because the reasoners of all ages have firmly believed that such were possible. In fact, there have been a great many attempts made to discover and explain the Cure-All.

Every reform measure is an effort in that direction. The endless codes of legislation and ethics are each a batch of more or less conflicting social edicts of the kind in mind.

Probably The Bible is the most pronounced and persistent example ever produced in the keen rivalry of guides for man. The libraries are burdened with all sorts of opposing works, each having much the same purpose in view, combinedly constituting a vast maze of mind befogging theories, religions, politics, laws, near-science, etc.; yet all are blindly followed by a few unto hordes of fanatical promoters, ever cunningly if not viciously striving for supremacy.

Every National Constitution is naught but a different powerful dictum of the sort, which are often patriotically defended by their respective subjects unto bitterly waged social and sanguinary—civil, international and world wide wars.

Self-evidently no two can be right, and as none have ever filled the bill of affording even local unity and comfort, it is equally certain that ALL ARE ROTTEN AT THE CORE AND ELSEWHERE MIGHTY SORE.

Such illustrations of proposed and partly enforced measures for directing and correcting heterogeneous wriggle, wrangle, jangle, tangle, strife and war of faith, belief, opinion, interests, authority, etc., could be cited until many volumes were filled with facts we all know; for such now literally constitute the warp and woof of the affairs of man the world over. Hence, as to such, the foregoing will here suffice.

Yet, strange—is it not! The Real Universal Panacea was suggestively pointed out ages ago in three words—"MAN KNOW THYSELF." The meaning and method of which being complete in four words—TEACH MAN BASIC TRUTH: Again the object and solution is broadly explained with ten words—MAN MUST HAVE AND DO WHAT IS BEST FOR HIM; while the individual and general guide is complete in THE GOLDLESS RULE, with fourteen words—IT IS TO THE WELFARE OF SELF TO TREAT ALL OTHERS WITH HEALTHFUL CARE.

Even The Inviolable Natural Law of Our Being, is concisely explained with only nine words—THE GREATEST RELATIVE PLEASURE IS SELECTIVE OF EVERY ACT.

Thus, with only FORTY SIMPLE WORDS we have recorded five harmonious expressions which, separately or combinedly—were they logically followed, would establish and maintain "Peace on Earth, Good Will Toward Man."

As personal observation and history amply verify, man has ever been easily led, individually and collectively, to believe and do "any-old-thing"—good or bad, even unto acting as trigger and target for belching cannons, there being no limit to the credulity and submission of childish minds.

Yet—as life is normally sweet, were the same faculty—HUMAN MENTALITY, which is potentially limitless,

UNIFORMLY cast solely in the mold of ESSENTIAL BASIC PRINCIPLE, very easy to do, by due training as to the inevitably respective effect of RIGHT and WRONG thinking and doing on SELF AND OTHERS; the result would quickly and permanently crystallize into such a mutually self-protecting bulwark of KNOWLEDGE, as to be infinitely more invulnerable than the fortress Rock of Gibraltar or any Dreadnaught of Steel.

Hence, solely upon and of FUNDAMENTAL KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD—promotive of happiness and life, and EVIL—conducive of misery and death, is it possible to COMPLETELY UNIFY AND PERFECT MANKIND.

It will therefore be easy to furnish conclusive proof that instead of any MILITANT GOVERNMENT, much less some weird GOD, SAINT, RELIGION or so-called PHILOSOPHY, having the power of HUMAN SALVATION; that A FULL PORTION OF PLEASURE AND LIFE for individuals, sect, state or any generation of THE RACE, is attainable solely perforce of UNIFORMLY ENDOWING MANKIND WITH A COMPLETE UNDERSTANDING OF INVIOLABLE NATURAL LAW: Thus, EDUCATIONALLY INDUCING SANITY—our need, quest and destiny. Which, alas—though requiring radical change in ideas, ways and means, we shall later clearly see is perfectly feasible and would correct every evil unto permanently establishing an INTELLECTUAL ADMINISTRATION OF CONSTRUCTIVE NATURAL LAW, AS THE SIMPLEST AND PROPER WORLD-WIDE GOVERNMENT FOR MAN—THE PANACEA AND CLIMAX.

We shall learn that it requires but little unbiased study of the basic facts involved, to clearly realize that THE BIRTH OF THE FINAL ERA or inception of the Millennial Generations is near at hand; constituting merely the Natural heading out, ripening and harvest of A TERRESTRIAL EVOLUTIONARY CROP—which is indefinitely repeated on earth and elsewhere by The Infinitely Extending and Eternal Cosmic Automobile.

Of course, precisely in harmony with the inexorable process of Nature—when duly understood, THE PANACEA, must be FLAWLESS IN PRINCIPLE, RANGE, SIMPLICITY, PRACTICABILITY AND BENEFIT. A PERFECT EXPLANATION OF GOOD AND EVIL—Right and Wrong or Intelligence and Ignorance: INSURING A UNIFORM FULLY SATISFYING BODILY LIFE OF MAN ON EARTH UNTO MATURITY—increasing longevity many folds: OTHERWISE 'TIS A FALSE PRETENSE.

The writer has a complete treatise of the momentous problem in manuscript, entitled—NATURE'S DIVINE SCIENCE, which will soon be published in a volume of about six hundred pages—clearly explaining in detail every basic question: The fundamental principle of THE PANACEA, however, is concisely stated and explained by this PRIMER edition, which is essential to first carefully and unbiasedly read. JUDGE AFTER INSTEAD OF BEFORE A COMPLETE UNDERSTANDING.

THOMAS HUXLEY—one of the few great thinkers, advised—"Sit down before a fact as a little child, be prepared to give up all preconceived notions, follow humbly to wherever and whatever abysses Nature leads or you shall learn nothing."

HERBERT SPENCER SAID—"There's a principle which is a bar against all information, which is proof against all argument and which cannot fail to keep man in everlasting IGNORANCE: This principle is CONTEMPT PRIOR TO EXAMINATION."

This "swan song" of the duly renowned Spencer—judging by his own bitter experience, seemed logically true to him, as indeed it has and does to many other noble radiators of light: For the readers of the following will be the first people of this cycle of earthly evolution to learn that—THE WAY OF SALVATION FROM IGNORANCE is easy and near at hand.

EDUCATION INSTEAD OF DEGRADATION INTENDED

The one idea I desire to here strongly emphasize is, that the epithet IGNORANCE is always principally instead of personally applied in this work—ever educationally in place of degradationally implied.

That harshest of all words is quite often used, and sometimes where it could be avoided, were it not for the fact that this is primarily a discussion of RIGHT—the issue solely of INTELLIGENCE, and WRONG—born wholly of IGNORANCE. So while it is the only word that exactly fills the bill wherever used; still it is kindly hoped that by continually reminding the reader of its repulsive character, he or she may thereby be impelled to lend a badly needed hand to eradicate the fountain of all human ills from our make-up—OFFENSE NEVER BEING OTHERWISE INTENDED.

Perhaps the picture is a truer likeness of the writer —who is by no means exceptionally wise or a saint, than any one else. It is hoped at least that the coat will fit none any better; but if perchance it does, that they will find it of more benefit to rid themselves of the unbecoming garment than to be angry at a friend for pointing out its defects.

In reality—as all broadly thoughtful readers will quickly comprehend, instead of belittling man, this work reads due exaltation into his character and faculties; refutes the widely applied stigma, that "Man is a wriggling and wrangling worm of the dust," by clearly showing that he is potentially "The Climax of Nature's Handiwork," proving conclusively that he is not and cannot be a SINNER nor a LIAR; that if properly treated, instead of acting like a "dog or swine"—trampling "that which is holy under his feet and rending the giver," he not only desires, but always could have under-

stood that which is really holy, and would be duly grateful to the giver.

In other words, this work is man's true friend, and must be so considered by all those who read it openmindedly; 'Tis even severely kind:

Remember: NATURAL SCIENCE IS NEVER LESS THAN UNIVERSALLY PERSONAL.

—A SINCERE AND URGENT SUGGESTION—

The writer fully acknowledges—as every thoughtful reader must, that this is either the most far-reaching BENEFICIAL or DETRIMENTAL work for the human race to study and understand, EVER PRODUCED: That if its teachings are TRUE, then everyone who is fortunate enough to gain an early knowledge of its contents, should promptly lend their every possible support to its circulation and broad understanding—shout its tidings by means of word, lecture, print and financial boost without stint.

While if it is FALSE, then such people would be a sneak to every worthy impulse of a human being, if they did not exert an equally virile energy to have it quickly and fully suppressed.

One of these ALTERNATIVES is unquestionably the case, and clearly calls for a corresponding action by every reader immediately after having attained a complete and unbiased comprehension of the wonderful problem involved.

NONE CAN URGE THIS MORE EARNESTLY THAN THE WRITER.

REQUISITE OF THE PANACEA

SECTION III—10 PAGES

The Universal Panacea can have no limit or flaw in principle: Should the slightest phase of human affairs fall outside or be incorrectly dealt with by the method involved, the work would be a failure: And too, it must be the climax of simplicity, practicability and uniform benefit: These requisites—singly and combinedly, are the crucial and proper test of the CURE-ALL—of which there can be but ONE process, for Nature never does the same thing in different ways.

THE PANACEA must be inspired and conceived by the flawless constructive coalescing of eternal FATHER TIME and infinite MOTHER SPACE—solely per the constituent medium of Actio-Materia Cause and Effect, unto the birth, perfection and death of MAN or MICROCOSM—the climax of Nature's handiwork; the function and acme of Material Science—born of co-related and classified FACTS OF EXPERIENCE.

The Real Universal Panacea will infinitely transcend in importance, any and all other works ever produced; to which, indeed, all else will be rapidly made to conform, and can never be surpassed. It will constitute the hub upon which all wrong will be righted and right extended to the limit—THE NATURAL GUIDE OF MANKIND TO PERFECTION.

Individuals or a few may be continually deceived in regard to much; many for a long time in regard to some, but not the entire race forever in regard to any vital problem.

The potentially omniscient human mentality will in due time, somehow detect even the slightest flaw in the process of its life and completely correct the error.

Hence, as humanity seeks COMPLETE SATISFACTION IN PERFECTION, no defective guide will long be endured: This is conclusively shown to be true by the constant change of ideas and things not absolutely SCIENTIFIC—or constructively perfect, which must continue until the final goal obtains.

Every mentality instinctively—even if unwittingly, recognizes the all-inclusive cosmic principle of CAUSE and EFFECT, and inevitably asks the why and process of every thought or act: If the real cause is unknown, the mind will deductively image or create a propellant from the totality of personal relative experience—whether it be right or wrong; education being entirely based on ENQUIRY of causes and storing corresponding IMAGES of effects—true or false.

Generally now-a-days, however—very few being able, constructive thinkers, the explanation of some supposed authority as to the cause and effect of observed events—for a while at least, satisfies a great many; but not the few who continue to investigate, here and there striking BED-ROCK-FACTS, defying further progress: A small percentage of these here and there discovered basic principles—by means of hard and long fought battles, are spread broadcast and gradually seep into the lives of the great unthinking throng.

While this process of progress or growth is very slow, history proves that it is equally sure; for there is practically no end to the dying, dead and buried, formerly exceedingly vigorous theories, philosophies, so-called science, panaceas, bibles, religions, laws, policies, constitutions, methods, institutions, systems, states, nations and GODS galore.

The principal trouble has generally been in building from an erroneous BASIC CAUSE, which of course—even though the deductions therefrom be logical, which—owing to frequent injection of switching wedges of ex-

perience is seldom the case, would result in corresponding error. In the few cases where the start has been from the correct basis, either the deductions have been defective or far from sufficiently broad—with here and there a discordant and tilting "whim" injected; which of course contorts the structure and lands all such anywhere but right.

Many, however, begin practically without any foundation, like starting to build a house from the fourth story up; as it were—mansions in the sky. Still more are based on mere visionary personal whims, and thousands conform to public opinion as a net with which to catch votes or suckers' dollars. Then comes REVELATION in every contortion, tongue and color of ink, from the bottomless pit to the floorless, roofless and walless heavens—each having a band of defenders and clans of defamers—crisscrossly warring unto death.

Every one of these efforts, however, including their suppressors—regardless to which angle of the compass they point, are seeking precisely the same end—THE DUE SATISFACTION OF BETTER CONDITIONS FOR SELF; in the final —PLEASURABLE LIFE MORE ABUNDANT.

Now then, The True Panacea or Cure-All, must fully encompass and SATISFACTORILY CORRECT every phase of all this tremendous hodge-podge of conflicting gore in store, and add an infinity more of genuine lore—ever the climax of vital science or universal good.

Indeed—there must not be one person on earth who would not fully agree with and gladly conform to every requirement of THE REAL PANACEA—when duly understood, and the requisite understanding must be natural, self-evident and self-sustaining—when intelligently presented.

No less than every whit of such IS THE INEVITABLE TEST WHICH THE UNIVERSAL PANACEA MUST FLAWLESSLY STAND, OR IT IS NOT.

Like the rules and process of mathematics, THE BASIS AND STRUCTURE MUST BE PERFECT AND POTENTIALLY COMPLETE IN PRINCIPLE.

The Panacea must not only accurately define RIGHT and WRONG—fearlessly enthroning the former and dethroning the latter, but utilize all wrong in the promotion of right—making the best of the worst; ever constructive and wasteless, forgetless and regretless: Must prevent need, strife and pain, by insuring universal plenty, peace and a full portion of happy human life.

Verily! Teach Man The Truth, The Whole Truth and Nothing but the Truth, IS THE REQUISITE OF THE PANACEA.

For instance—using political Socialism—the broadest and best effort to date, as a contrast example, it would be fatal to narrow THE PANACEA to the slightest CLASS-CONSCIOUSNESS, or to use merely a few prominent features from near center of the structure of human affairs as all-important or the basis; on the assumption, mainly, that people can understand only a little at a time: For the fact is, the first thing that is clearly understood in regard to all such feeble minded efforts is, THAT THEY ARE SERIOUSLY DEFECTIVE; each "scab" seeing a few different of the great many glaring omissions and errors, and at once savagely engage their rival "mono-maniacs" in a royally fought million sided battle; under a common banner, however, OF SINCERE LOYALTY TO TRUTH—which everyone doggedly assert they monopolize; each in the final—though their chain may have many a missing link and otherwise defective, are HONEST.

The fact is, nearly every reform that is needed with which to perfect mankind, has for a long time been separately but earnestly fought for by various bands of promoters here and there: The human mind has long since been nearly perfect, but like a machine with its separate parts accurately cast in different factories, they

are worse than useless till duly assembled into a working whole; and until thus put together each part seems freakish to all but the master builder: Yet when at last in harmonious co-operation, any one can at a glance see the utility of each part and their combination: And yet, even if only one part is defective, the machine is comparatively worthless until perfected—which also it seems that any one should clearly understand.

Furthermore, most people also realize that the utility and life of any machine depends mainly on each part being in practical accord with the whole, and that one part is as essential as the other in the combination of interdependence. This is everywhere duly conceded except in the great HUMAN-RACE machine, where it is equally true and vastly more important to fully understand and abide by than anywhere else: The fact is, however, "SCIENCE" has—in a true sense, ever been MAN-LESS—like a Hamlet-less Hamlet—THE NUCLEUS LEFT OUT.

Indeed, Nature declares by its every throb that HARMONY is the elixir of life, and that DISCORD is the virus of death—individually or racially considered: Hence, the business of The Panacea must primarily be, to efficiently establish and maintain—perforce of unsurpassable benefits, world-wide social and economic harmony; which includes every psycho-physical affair of individual and associated man—without a missing link.

Now then, concisely referring to the work in hand—

While exacting and providing for absolute equality in the treatment and condition of mankind, it would work as much benefit to the so-called "upper crust" as for the lower.

When understood, there's not an INTELLIGENT wealthy person on earth who would object to the exaction of A COMPLETE CONFISCATION OF PRIVATE PROPERTY, and who—under the conditions herein provided, would

not gladly conform thereto; for it fully explains a perfectly feasible system for perpetually providing every essential of IDEAL life to each and every person alike; even much that the wealthiest cannot now command—FOR ALL GENERATIONS. In short, it would take away everything that is cumbersome or detrimental, and supply every possible need; and too, it is the only method ever devised that would inevitably, completely and satisfactorily do this—THE ONLY POSSIBLE WAY.

It conclusively shows how all exchange of work and commodities between individuals—as well as MONEY or other mediums of trade, may be simply and entirely eliminated—thereby working inestimable universal benefit; even AT ONCE—astonishing as it may seem, COMPLETELY SETTLES EVERY PUBLIC AND PRIVATE DEBT ON EARTH, AND MAKE IT IMPOSSIBLE TO EVER CONTRACT ANOTHER: In fact, it flawlessly deals with every conceivable personal, social, state or international problem of finance and economics—GREATLY BENEFICIAL TO ALL.

It furthermore suggests a far more generally satisfactory, practical and superior moral and ethical code than any religion or process of law ever conceived. Anyhow—as anyone must realize when fully understood, the system would not only insure universal plenty, peace and happiness, but an extension of IDEAL BODILY SPIRITUALITY OR LIFE, comparatively unto immortality.

EVERY PHASE OF PSYCHIC PHENOMENA IS FULLY AND CLEARLY EXPLAINED, AND CONSTITUTES THE BASIS OF CONCLUSIONS—THE NUCLEUS OF ALL BEING MAN, AND THE LAW OF HIS NATURE THE INERRANT GUIDE.

Above all, it unquestionably lays the accurately scientific basis—so long sought and badly needed upon which to forever righteously settle the frightful problem of CRIMINALITY—DISPUTELESS JUSTICE: Precisely DITTO in regard to INSANITY.

It outlines an ideal government and basis for choos-

ing the best possible officers—entirely doing away with politics and possibility of graft; also entirely eliminates domineering personal or class authority, class-consciousness, parties, sects, etc.—insuring HARMONY.

It deals perfectly with the great problems of Education, Marriage, Divorce, Prostitution, Eugenics, and Woman Suffrage; righteously solves Socialism and every contention between Capital and Labor—entirely doing away with Rent, Profit, Interest, Taxes, etc.;—even suggesting a strictly scientific basis for knowing just how much work each and every person should do—absolutely eliminating drudgery, being—in the prevailing sense, A WORKLESS SYSTEM; also fully and satisfactorily settles "The King of Terrors"—ANARCHY.

The Railroad, Banking and other weighty problems in turn most humbly fall in line; likewise the Temperance and Tobacco questions, Health, Religious problems, Panics, Hard-times, Swindling, Booms, etc.; as well as the intricate problems of Law and Lawing, Child Slavery, Poverty, Food Adulteration, Stealing, Lying, Sin, Competitions, Murder, War, etc., etc. In fact—being rooted in indisputable all-inclusive principle of nature—and the structural logic being perfect, it INEVITABLY deals ideally scientific with every conceivable individual, social and governmental problems—BEING PRACTICAL AND FINAL; yet, not dogmatic—courting correction where proven to be wrong.

THE PANACEA can be fully tested by the following process. We will say—for instance, that one desired an exact solution of ECONOMICS and nothing else: The Panacea is the only work ever produced that will fill the bill in every respect. Then say that one wishes to know the precise method of getting at the truth of CRIMINALITY and nothing else: Again The Panacea must be the guide. Then should some one want to know just what is right in regard to MARRIAGE and nothing else: Once

more The Panacea must be consulted. And yet there may be some who would like to know the exact truth in regard to GOD and nothing else: Still The Panacea is the only work to be relied on.

Thus we may select any problem that one can think of—Government, Insanity, Therapeutics, Astronomy, Farming, War, Politics, Amusements, Art, Cosmology, Psychology, Evolution, Finance, Religion, Science, Temperance, Dietetics, etc., etc.—no matter what, The Universal Panacea will ever be the only complete and true instructor.

In other words, The Panacea must be IN BASIC PRINCIPLE and finally in detail, just as applicable to one subject as another; complete and perfect in regard to any and all problems of every person, family, community, nation or race, at any time or place. Like "The Wandering Jew," THE BOOK OF NATURE—herein called The Panacea, must go on and on and on everywhere forever —EVER SIMPLE, TRUE AND GOOD.

While this book covers a great area—in principle the entire field, and is illustrated by dealing with many specific problems, yet by no means pretends to be The Panacea in detail; which, however, must be born of precisely the same fundamentals.

In the academic sense the writer is entirely unschooled—wouldn't know a grammar from an algebra, but can parse every phase of Cause and Effect of right and wrong to a "frazzle," without the use of a symbol or occult letter; which not only includes every academic curriculum but completely corrects them—which we shall see IS THE GREATEST NEED; for solely and wholly—TEACH MAN THE TRUTH IS THE PANACEA.

This work was mainly written at odd times within about TWELVE months, under the most peculiar combination of painful embarrassments and ennobling pleasure. The original intention was to publish a fifty to sixty page

pamphlet exposing the frightful error of THEOLOGY—clearly and completely explaining the natural laws and facts which absolutely disprove that hoary mental monstrosity—the principal basis and support of our present delirium; much of what was prepared on that subject, however, has been crowded out, but enough left to clearly, fully and finally settle that heretofore perplexing problem.

This work is, therefore, merely a batch of rapidly written articles on fundamental principles—coarsely constructed, but with every word firmly rooted in irrefutably logical cause and effect, from THE CORRECT BASIS —MAN AND HIS NATURAL IMPULSE. As the articles have been left just as first written, the explanation and basic principle is scattered throughout the work, superimposing proof upon proof as to the correctness of the general premise and conclusions—while discussing various phases of the all-inclusive problem of HOW TO UNIFY AND PERFECT MANKIND.

Probably the most important features dealt with in detail by this book are—FIRST, THE LAW OF OUR BEING; then, FINAL SOLUTION OF LOVE, THE WILL, GOD, SPIRIT, HYPNOTISM, TELEPATHY OR INTERDEPENDENCE; RANGE OF EVOLUTION; CAPACITY AND DESTINY OF MAN; ECONOMICS; CRIMINALITY, INSANITY, PROPER GOVERNMENT AND HOW TO UNIFORMLY PREVENT PAIN AND PREMATURE DEATH. This, however, is but an elaborate introduction or primer to a 600 page work—all ready for the press, filling in the minutiæ omitted herefrom—which will be published soon as circumstances permit: In principle, however, this work is complete, and plainly suggestive of ALL.

The writer is a common-place "worldly" plodder—much the same as millions of other thoughtful people. The work was born of a perfectly trained brain in basic fact and logic; and THE NATURAL SEEKING OF THE GREATEST RELATIVE PLEASURE UNDER PERSONAL CONDITIONS—

JUST AS ALL OTHERS ARE DOING—each from a different premise, which could and should be CORRECT AND RACIALLY UNIFORM—ALL THAT IS NEEDED.

THE RESULT MUST BE—UNITY AND PERFECTION OF MANKIND.

—DIRECTION—

"Prove all things and hold fast to that which is good"

—INCENTIVE—

Insures every person a full portion of happy life

—OPPOSITION—

IGNORANCE

—the harshest word ever spoken because it means

DEATH

Either Truth or Error Proves It

TAKE YOUR PICK FOR WEAL OR WOE

"Let Us Reason Together"

EARNESTLY

CLASS-CONSCIOUSNESS, STRIFE, DISTRESS AND PREMATURE DEATH, can be entirely abolished only by PERFECTING THE SCIENCE OF LIVING, clearly proving INEVITABLE INTERDEPENDENCE OF MANKIND; when—HARMONIOUS CO-OPERATION being essential to any one's enjoyment of supreme happiness and life, all will gladly unite in flawless support of the common cause.

—THIS WORK MUST DO THAT OR FAIL—

MATERO-ENERGY OR ACTIO-MATERIA

—MATTER-IN-ACTION—

ENERGY, HEAT, LIGHT, TIME, SPACE, SUNS, ELECTRICITY, ETHER AND BASIC CHEMISTRY: SPIRIT, SPIRITUALITY, SPIRITUALISM, MIND AND LIFE.—MATTER, ETC., LIMITLESS.

CHAPTER IV—16 PAGES

There has been a continual wrangle about SPIRIT and MATTER. Many contend that all is spirit; others that all is matter; some that "The" Universe is composed of an equilibrium of spirit and matter, etc. In fact, there are all sorts of theories, but little knowledge in regard to this basic problem; which many seem to think is the deciding factor in the ever fierce contention between SPIRITUALISM AND MATERIALISM.

So while 'tis not the only key to that problem's solution, yet the real fact involved is of transcendental interest and importance: And so, let's examine 'er carefully.

In 1789, Antoine Laurent Lavoisier of France, endeavored by exhaustive experiments to destroy matter, and after finding it impossible, formulated "The Natural Law of Persistence of Matter"—which has since been "CHEMICALLY" confirmed millions of times, and now the said LAW is rightly considered the King-Pin of exact science. In 1842, Robert Mayer of Germany likewise tried to destroy energy, and after failing to do so, declared that Persistence of Energy is a Natural Law; which—without being understood, has also been generally conceded the world over.

Then, as it had been conclusively proven that matter and energy are inseparable, Ernest Haeckle of Germany combined the two under the caption of "The Law of Substance."

Others have pointedly explained that anyhow both must be material, for self-evidently nothing less could exist at all. In the final analysis, however—as I shall quite clearly show, the word "immaterial" is naught but a vague comparative term; for its identical substance—like ghosts in the light of day or reason, entirely fades away.

In other words, when duly examined, it is found that "immateriality" is generally unwittingly used to denote the extremely delicate section of materiality that is beneath the power of our coarser senses to "SEE"—constituting the so-called subjective realm, capable of being "SEEN" or examined, mentally only; which—in the absolute, is the only process of seeing or understanding even a mountain—"OBJECTIVE" and "SUBJECTIVE" also being comparative or degreeal terms regarding nervous reactions to the stimuli of experience.

For instance: In the same comparative sense, we speak of "cold," while scientifically there is no cold—all being heat—materia-energy; yet, without comparative terms, we could not express the varying degrees. The same is true in regard to LIGHT and DARKNESS—all is light, or vice versa if you please, for regardless of terms used—our faith, belief, opinion, etc., THE FACTS EVER REMAIN THE SAME.

These degreeal terms are very extensive.

We speak of psychology—the "micro and mento" section of physiology; yet—in the sense of there being a distinctive substance of MIND—human, deific, mortal, immortal or otherwise, it does not exist. Mentality—here concisely explained, consists of—the continuitive or associate actions of minute parts of the nervous system—

neuro-chemical image building; which is caused to variously act by the influence of corresponding combined —immediate and stored, personal experience—impinging and moulding forces from without: The precise mechanism of which being elsewhere greatly extended herein, and fully explained under PSYCHO-PHYSICS in my larger work. So that psychology—even in the so-called subjective realm, is but a comparative or degreeal term, denoting—when duly understood, the finer section of physiology or functions of the nervous system.

I have also conclusively shown—herein further on, that the "stuff" or "juice"—ELECTRICITY, is unscientific, for in the sense of its being a specific—much less an all-inclusive element or substance, it does not exist; for 'tis fully proven to be no more or less than a definite rate of IONISTIC MOTION—merely a distinct section of their very wide range of function, a close kin to MENTALITY; each ever transmitting their modes from "battery" to "battery" of ACTION, by aid of ETHERIC WAVES—the "electric" and "mental" vibrations being prominent mediums of reciprocal Cause and Effect—as quite clearly explained herein when discussing the equilibrial consequences of UNIVERSAL TELEPATHY.

The spectroscope records no MENTAL ELEMENT, neither does it of ELECTRICITY: For instance, the spectrum of an electrified bar of platinum spells PLATINUM—not electricity.

"The" Cosmos is a flawless chemical or ACTIO-MATERIA mechanism of immeasurable LIFE—ACTION, knowing nothing of DEATH or REST, nor loss or gain at any place or time. The growth and decay of finites—ephemeral THINGS, constitute the very life's blood of "the" infinite or eternal NON-THING: 'Tis like the tire at the opposite points from the hub of a whirling wheel, it must travel precisely in opposite directions at the same time in order to feed itself. Thus an exact equilibrium of the infinite

is everlastingly maintained by an ever precisely equal birth and death of finites.

Yet, there can never be two or more things or beings exactly alike; for the reason—based upon The Law of Impenetrability, it is impossible for more than one body to occupy the same place at the same time, ever forcing each into at least a trifle different environment, to which they must exactly conform; even individuals ever undergoing change therefrom.

Now then, let's more pointedly examine as to MATTER AND SPIRIT and see which it is that obtains or if there are both.

The basic substance of COSMOS we will call—ETHER; in regard to which—as we shall see, there is nothing better known; for indeed, ALL IS ETHER—in greatly varied states of manifestation: The name, however, is of no consequence, for the facts we are seeking would remain the same regardless of name or our opinion. Anyhow, we will say that the prime, basic or mother element is an absolute solid homogeneity; that is to say, consisting throughout precisely the same—without interstices or pores—non-contiguous. This we will say—whatever it may be, is the all-inclusive building material of "The" Universe: Monism—tracing "ALL" TO ONE SUBSTANCE—called "THE ETHER" in Science, being fully established.

Now then, owing to its inherent nature, this—in TIME AND SPACE, beginningless and endless substance—ever being in a state of intense activity—ALIVE, continually causes tremendous pull, push and commotional strain here and there—MAINLY IN SUNS, which create an infinity in number of very minute whirling vortices—similar in principle to rings of smoke or whirlpools in air and water, to form in definite sizes OF ITSELF—"like" bits of ice in water, EACH EVER REMAINING COMPLETELY SUBMERGED IN THE FRICTIONLESS MOTHER ELEMENT: The —?, being born of ether, when "destroyed"—by DISCORD, dissolve into the "parent" substance.

These ACTIVE specks of "BOUND ETHER" we will call IONS—"ELECTRONS" being a misleading name, or—THE UNITS of which science truly declares that the wonderful objective panorama of Nature—all observable THINGS from THE ETHER in its prime state up, is composed.

Similar size and whirl of IONS—per influence of affinity for their kind, form into definite families called ATOMS—"the elements of chemistry," and the smallest organisms of the organic or heterogeneous kingdom—about 90 in number now being positively known. These atoms—each composed of many ions—swinging about a mutual center in various orbits—as the planets of all solar systems do, EVER CREATE BY THEIR TREMENDOUS PULL FROM A COMMON HUB, THE TENDENCY OF AN ABSOLUTE VACUUM; WHICH IN TURN CAUSE A CORRESPONDING CENTRIPETAL FLOW OF ETHER, AND A LIKE MIGHTY COMMOTION AT THE PIT—CREATIVE OF IONS, AND OF THEIR SEETHING AGGREGATE COMBINATIONS, THE EXTREMELY ACTIVE OR LUMINOUS BODY WHICH WE CALL THE SUN—WHETHER CONSTITUTING "THE HUB" OF A FAMILY OF IONS OR PLANETS: Such being a new and correct explanation; for Nature never does "the same thing" in two or more ways—regardless of proportions.

The inflowing "pressure" of ether—CALLED GRAVITY—also heretofore unexplained, not only hold the "chicks" in place and regulate their orbits but CAUSE THE SUN TO GROW; while the titanic convulsions at the pit or of THE SUN—thus created and maintained, cast IONS out in space, continually feeding and causing the IONS, PLANETS OR "CHICKS" TO GROW in size, and their distance apart—also resulting therefrom, to increase; till finally they interfere with neighboring similar organization, when the weaker system breaks up and collides—reducing the UNITS to nebula and THE ETHER. Then again and again, ETERNALLY growth and decay—volution or involution, holds sway, per inherent CAUSE AND EFFECT OF

ACTIO-MATERIA—COSMOS: The Facts at Last. Every organism—from IONS up, has a constant in-flow of ether, and each are likewise RADIO-ACTIVE—ever at once growing and decaying.

The ATOMS in turn combine—also per affinity for their near relatives, in groups of families, and each of these combinations or CONSTELLATIONS, we call MOLECULES—the smallest ENMASS; of which there are many grades, and of which compound organisms the great superimposing world is composed—gas, air, water, crystal, planets, suns; protoplasm, cells, vegetation, fish, reptiles, birds, animals; and of their combination—MAN.

Thus we have clearly seen that "THE" UNIVERSE is composed of ONE SUBSTANCE—ever in its prime state or bound into X-IONS, Y-ATOMS, Z-MOLECULES.

Now then, let's examine the foregoing a little.

We started with an absolute SOLID, poreless substance—THE ETHER, which forms into various size and whirl of IONS; these into families of ATOMS, which further assemble into MOLECULES and then into all sorts of more complex actio-materia organisms, ending with MAN —"The Microcosm." And all the way up, each particle of BOUND ETHER—even those constituting ORGANIC MAN, has been found to be snugly submerged in the mother element; every opening of each organism being completely filled—chuck-a-block solid, by the permeating ether, leaving not the slightest "empty" space for anything else—be it SPIRIT, MIND or whatnot, to possibly occupy.

In other words, we have found an absolutely solid Universe—limitless in time and space, composed of ONE substance; ever by interchange—per medium of growth and decay of FINITES, maintaining the BOUND and BOUNDLESS states of INFINITE COSMOS OR UNIVERSE.

Now is this all-inclusive ONE SUBSTANCE SPIRIT or MATTER?

We have found that "ALL"—regardless of nature

or organization is composed of "IT," whatever "IT" may be.

So now—first, thoughtfully and honestly ask yourself—for instance, is WATER, EARTH, ROCK, IRON or MAN, etc., composed of MATTER OR SPIRIT? Are they MATERIAL OR IMMATERIAL? In other words, do they fill or constitute space? Do THEY EXIST? Is THERE ACTION, IF SO WHAT ACTS?

The Spiritists or All-Is-Mind-ists answer these questions by saying,—being subject to the coming and going—growth and decay process, not specifically everlasting entities—changeable; being transitory, etc., they are not THE REAL. Yet, we have seen that THE MATTER of which they are composed—though ever undergoing a change of manifestation, is declared and universally recognized under The Natural Law of Persistence of Substance, to be INDESTRUCTIBLE; which logically means ETERNAL EXISTENCE.

So, even in that sense, they are at once completely non-suited. Yet, REALNESS by no means implies—limitless in duration of being—as an entity, but THAT WHICH IS—constituting or occupying space—regardless of class or duration of sameness. Space is correctly defined as EXTENSION OF MATTER, and Time as THE MOVEMENT OR CHANGE OF MATTER: Hence, to do away with matter would obliterate TIME AND SPACE. Which, indeed, would be a noteworthy trick for a sane person; but, alas, such is nothing at all for the Spiritists and All-Is-Mind-ists or IMMATERIALISTS: Nothing for them to wipe out INFINITE COSMOS, ETERNAL LAW, ETC.

Descartes avowed, "I THINK, THEREFORE, I AM"; this made him famous. Yet, perhaps, we can find out more definitely; let's see. What is meant—when properly dissected, by the word SPIRIT?

Is it REALNESS, or is it merely a term denoting THE FUNCTION OR ACTION OF SUBSTANCE? Isn't it always used

FUNCTIONALLY? We speak of—a SPIRITED child; SPIRITED horse; SPIRITED fire; SPIRITED wind; SPIRITED campaign; SPIRITED discussion; SPIRITED THINGS; SPIRITED E-MOTIONS, etc.,—each ever denoting a mode or association of ACTION or LIFE: Fire, ardor, enthusiasm, vivacity, enterprise—even ardent SPIRITS and the like: personal or class IDIOSYNCRASY.

And yet, let's examine into the final analysis, for this is not only very interesting and instructive, but extremely important to have completely and correctly solved—not by dreams but with FACTS.

Now then, say we have a single ION—or a combination of MATTER IN ACTION: Would not the movement or motion and inertia constitute ENERGY, FORCE, SPIRIT OR LIFE in each of their respective simplest proper meaning? Remember that THE NATURE OF MATTER IS BEGINNINGLESS AND ENDLESS ACTION—RESTLESS.

Would not even THE VIBRATIONS which the ever ACTIVE IONS create while submerged in the Mother Element, constitute SPIRITED ether—in its simplest and various modes? Even, would not the seething ACTIVITY of the constituent minute parts of ANY ORGANISM—especially of MAN, constitute the all-inclusive and proper meaning of SPIRITUAL, ACTIVE OR LIVING THINGS OR BEINGS? Yea, verily, isn't the kick of a mule or a dog fight—even that of WAR, somewhat SPIRITED?

Do not the Spiritualists—regardless of brand, time or place, always speak of THE SPIRIT OF CHRIST and GOD or THE DEVIL, in the sense of what they DO or impel others to DO? Even so of departed SPIRITS, ANGELS, E-GO-S, IMPS, ELFS and their ILK? CAN SPIRIT OR SPIRITS BE MOTION-LESS?

Are not ACTIONS promotive of LIFE, the SPIRIT OF INTELLIGENCE OR SANITY; and ACTIONS conducive of DEATH, THE SPIRIT OF IGNORANCE OR INSANITY? ARE "DEAD" BODIES SPIRITUAL OR SPIRITED, AND WHY NOT?

PRINCIPLE—a rule of ACTION, is of NATURAL LAW—classified phases of SPIRITED MATTER. Hence, without matter-in-action—no Cause and Effect.

Can SPIRITUALITY—whether good or bad, be naught but a phase of INTELLECTUALITY—the neuro-chemical reflex ACTION resulting from combined relative personal experience? FAITH—"the SUBSTANCE OF THINGS hoped for; the evidence of THINGS not seen."—Heb. 11; 1, is entirely in material terms.

In fact—when understood, can the words—SPIRIT, SPIRITUAL, SPIRITUALITY, even SPIRITUALISM, etc., be used in any other sense—or no sense, other than to denote simple or organic MOVEMENT, ACTION OR LIFE OF MATTER? —Try it and see for yourself.

Now, can anyone doubt that the widespread pious dogmatic contention, that MATTER IS A DELUSION and that ALL IS SPIRIT—even that a medium of spirit in REALNESS exists at all, is other than THE SPIRIT OF DEPLORABLE IGNORANCE? And should not such a frightfully discordant and debasing superstition—ignorance of basic facts, be GOVERNMENTALLY wiped from the brain of mankind—instead of as now, promoting it? Could any other single reform be of more general benefit, justified or urgent? Can't you clearly trace every wrong—religious, political, economic, legal, criminal, trickery, governmental, personal, social or whatnot—even if it may seem smart and profitable to the doers, to its true common source—IGNORANCE? Try it thoughtfully and unprejudicedly. Remember that in the final analysis, NO ACT IS WRONG UNLESS IT IS CONDUCIVE OF DEATH—MURDEROUS AND SUICIDAL, AND VICE VERSA: Such even being THE ABSOLUTE PARTING OF THE WAYS BETWEEN GOOD AND EVIL. Therefore, the most important words in any language; indeed, the ALL-INCLUSIVE MEANING TO MANKIND, is locked up in the two phrases of speech, INTELLIGENCE—the way of LIFE, and IGNORANCE—the way of DEATH: REMEMBER THIS.

AND too—forget it not, that—NO THOUGHT OR DEED CAN AVOID BEING ONE OF THESE WAYS—never including both: They repel each other as do the opposing poles of a magnet. And yet, just think if you can, that—EVERY THOUGHT OR DEED IS EITHER MURDEROUS OF ALL OTHERS AND SUICIDAL—OR—PROMOTES THE SURVIVAL OF ONE'S FELLOWS AND SELF—there being no blanks, THOUGH THE DOER AND A WORLD OF INTERDEPENDENTS KNOW IT NOT.

We have found that there is but ONE SUBSTANCE, which in science is called THE ETHER; that SPIRIT—being merely a term denoting the function of substance, does not in REALITY exist: Hence, that ALL IS MATTER—MATERIAL: As to name applied, is like SPIRIT—OF NO-MATTER, except to denote varying phases of ACTION.

Still yet, as MATTER IS EVER IN ACTION—spirited or spiritual, energetic or ALIVE: As it were, motion and substance never being divorced—combinedly eternally obtaining; hence, MATTER in turn also denotes SPIRIT, etc. This calls for a concise phrase to at once signify its quality and function; which is precisely indicated by the hyphenated synonym expressions — MATERIA-ENERGY or ACTIO-MATERIA; either of which greatly facilitate a quick and precise comprehension of the very important fact involved.

Thus, we have learned that with ACTIO-MATERIA or Matter-in-action, "the" Universe is easily and completely defined—UNDERSTANDINGLY.

And yet, WHAT IS MATTER? This is what Ernest Haeckle—the supreme scientist, dubs—"The Riddle of the Universe": So, at which, too, let's take a squint.

We understand solely by means of comparative relation; hence, define wholly by use of relative or so-called synonym and antonym terms, expressions, etc. Therefore, knowledge is said to be entirely comparative or relative.

Now then, the fact of there being only ONE all-em-

bracing substance, it must, therefore, constitute THE ABSOLUTE—having no relatives, synonyms or antonyms: Hence, MATTER IS MATTER—which is complete and final; except, we may point to any one or more specific manifestation and correctly say that, they each or combinedly spell MATTER; which—though the process be infinitely extended, could all be simmered to the all-inclusive statement of simply—MATTER IS ACTIO-MATERIA or MATERIA-ENERGY, eternal and ubiquitous ether—LIFE, MIND OR WHATNOT.

Now, having completely knocked out SPIRIT, let's pay our respects to SPIRITS—derisively called SPOOKS, for we now have exactly the requisite data in mind with which to at last DO THEM JUSTICE.

In the first place, it is avowed by each of the many kinds of Spiritualists that, ALL SPIRITS ARE COMPOSED OF SPIRIT, AND THAT THEY ABIDE IN THE SPIRIT LAND, etc. HENCE, AS THERE IS NO SUCH STUFF, IT IS SELF-EVIDENT—THERE CAN BE NO SUCH THINGS OR PLACE.

However, as many declare them "ETHEREAL," and that they roost in its heavenly realm, let's see about that too. We have found THE ETHER—in its boundless state, is not only an absolute solid homogeneous substance, but limitless in extent; that is—not made up of contiguous parts—as all ORGANIC beings or things are; that it has no interstices or pores, nor periphery. In other words, the mother element—in its prime condition, is ever FORMLESS, not even having a surface at any place—no outside; being limitless and shapeless. So again—self-evidently, nothing more or less than THE SPIRIT OF IGNORANCE could be made of such THINGLESS truck; for they could have NO FORM, ORGANISM, IDENTITY OR LIMITATION: In fact, could be NOTHING—which, alas, is exactly correct.

This is why the THEOSOPHISTS postulate finer, finer and still finer realms of THE IONS—though it is fully

proven that IONS—THE COMPONENTS OF ATOMS, ARE BORN OF AND DISSOLVE INTO ETHER, for they must have such with which to build their various grades of ORGANIC CELESTIAL EGOS.

They had sense enough to clearly see that THE PRIME ETHER COULD NOT BE MADE TO FILL THE BILL. So, AS THE NATURAL OR SCIENTIFIC SIDE IS FULLY KNOWN TO BE SPOOKLESS, they were compelled to split the already infinitesimally small ION into many parts—which YOGAS readily dreamed out, in order to have suitable material of which to build ghosts and spook heavens: Which they say is an extension of science, but which is clearly known to be no less than a shameful EXTENSION OF DUPES; literally born of UNHOLY DREAMS—by the process of CONCENTRATION OR HYPNOTIZATION—extensively practiced by "going into the silence" and "listening to the wee-small voice," etc., INDUCING REALIZATION OF EXPECTATION —precisely the same system that is employed by EVERY THEO-SPIRITUALISTIC CULT—none excepted. Which are alike maintained by HOLY FRIGHT and DELIGHT WITH SCHEMERS AT THEIR HEAD—Delusion, Threat and Bribe as the cudgel.

But alas, "HERE'S THE AX"—CUT OFF THE HEADS AND TEACH THEIR DUPES THE TRUTH: COMPULSORY, UNIFORM SCIENTIFIC EDUCATION IS THE ONLY REMEDY, AND SHOULD BE DONE WITHOUT DELAY.

CHRISTIAN SCIENCE IS ATHEISTIC—"God is Eternal Principle," one minute; and THEISTIC—"All is Divine Mind," the next. Just think of a religious sect declaring that "God is All and All is God"—aping Spinoza, who said "Nature is God and God is Nature"—which Haeckle laconically refers to as "polite atheism"; but in this the master was wrong, for IGNORANCE cannot be polite. "Eternal Principle," of course, is the very quintessence of Atheism, for, self-evidently, it obviates "creation" and "guidance." For instance, NATURE

ALWAYS REPEATS ITSELF IN PRINCIPLE, BUT NEVER IN ACTS OR THINGS, is the PRINCIPLE upon which this book is written—as all Natural Science should be.

Christian Science—of ERROR, and many other cults—its colts, declare that, "ALL IS MIND"; that in the final "THERE IS NO MATTER," then—notwithstanding "ALL IS GOD," etc., divide MIND into MORTAL and IMMORTAL camps, with the further inspired declaration, in effect, that the immortal section knows nothing of the mortal phase—while the lesser seems to know all about the greater, making the MORTAL omniscient and the IMMORTAL a comparative Mutt—SILLY, is it not? Even, the Eddyites strenuously affirm—"NO SUGGESTION OR HYPNOTISM USED," and makes it stick with hoards of o-o-o; yet, absolutely nothing else can be found in their shop. However—frankly, C. S. is by far the best FAITH DOPE in the market—12:30 A. M. Nov. 11th, 1918, the very hour that Los Angeles is celebrating—CLOSE OF THE WORLD WAR—the result of J. C.'s unguessable parables. Strange, indeed, it did not keep on FOREVER—and it will UNLESS—!! * * * Read this work THOUGHT-fully.

The fact is—as before stated, precisely as with SPIRIT, there is NO MENTAL DIRECTIVE AGENCY OF MATTER; as it were—the emanating essence of a Creative God or Cremative Devil: Nor any mind of the kind that is peculiar to Man—comparable to gas, air—hot or cold, steam or the ether; either mortal or immortal—except in IGNORANCE OF THE FACTS INVOLVED.

We have seen that infinite space is an absolute solid of ETERNAL ACTIO-MATERIA—nothing else being necessary or possible. What we call MENTALITY—in a broad sense, is the recognition of the seemingly purposeful sequence of CAUSE AND EFFECT accomplishments, which gradually GROW—by dint of experience and The Law of Maintenance—SELF-PRESERVATION, CROSS-BREEDING, etc., into more and more complex co-related organisms of ACTIVITY

—called INTELLIGENCE, and which must reach its highest expression in PERFECTED OR OMNISCIENT MAN—DESTINY. Which means—THE RIPENING AND HARVEST OF AN EVOLUTIONARY CROP ON EARTH. Then—IN PRINCIPLE, again and again—EVERYWHERE, ETERNALLY.

While this work absolutely disproves even the slightest possibility of there being a God, Devil, Heaven, Hell or so-called Spiritual life of any kind or degree; it on the other hand as completely proves that the PERFECT EXISTENCE so extensively and fervently believed in and striven for, may—in a far more agreeable sense, be fully realized by each and every person in the ONE body on earth, than it was ever DREAMED of as being possible in the hoped-for CELESTIAL PERSISTENCE. Truly, we may as well doubt that the Earth Is Round.

Not only such, but it clearly shows that THE HUMAN RACE IS NOW IN WHAT MAY BE QUITE APTLY CALLED THE PURGATORIAL CONDITION, OR PAINFUL STATE OF IGNORANCE —conducive of strife, disease and early death; that the HEAVENLY CONDITION OR DELIGHTFUL STATE OF INTELLIGENCE—promotive of peace, health and FULLY SATISFYING LIFE, is obtainable only by supplanting IGNORANCE WITH INTELLIGENCE; and that foremost in the essential steps in attaining the ideal state is, TO CLEAR EVERY MIND OF THE CELESTIAL LIFE SUPERSTITION—regardless of phase or degree, transferring that tremendous retarding force to a boost of the ALL-IMPORTANT TERRESTRIAL UNDERTAKING. In other words, transfer the great energy from the brake to the pulling power; from error to truth; from strife to peace.

The time for this very desirable and finally inevitable great change is at hand—the most beneficial work immediately confronting mankind; so be intelligently diligent for EVERY LIFE IS AT STAKE. Note carefully the five words next preceding this sentence, for they exactly explain THE WHY of this work. By Clearly Proving

INTERDEPENDENCE OF HUMAN LIFE, will Quickly Untangle Class-Conscious Wrangle.

—PERHAPS—

The reader may greatly profit by ever keeping the following significant biblical statements comparatively in mind:

THUS SAITH JEHOVAH

"Behold, the days come, saith Jehovah, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah; not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt: which my covenant they broke, although I was a husband unto them, saith Jehovah. But this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel AFTER THOSE DAYS, saith Jehovah: I WILL PUT MY LAW IN THEIR INWARD PARTS, AND IN THEIR HEART WILL I WRITE IT; AND I WILL BE THEIR GOD, AND THEY SHALL BE MY PEOPLE. AND THEY SHALL TEACH NO MORE EVERY MAN HIS NEIGHBOR, AND EVERY MAN HIS BROTHER: SAYING, KNOW JEHOVAH, FOR THEY SHALL ALL KNOW ME, FROM THE LEAST OF THEM TO THE GREATEST OF THEM, SAITH JEHOVAH, FOR I WILL FORGIVE THEIR INIQUITY, AND THEIR SIN WILL I REMEMBER NO MORE."—JEREMIAH—31:31-35.

"THIS IS THE COVENANT THAT I WILL MAKE WITH THEM AFTER THOSE DAYS, SAITH THE LORD: I WILL PUT MY LAWS ON THEIR HEART, AND UPON THEIR MIND ALSO WILL I WRITE THEM; THEN SAITH HE, AND THEIR SINS AND THEIR INIQUITIES WILL I REMEMBER NO MORE. NOW WHERE REMISSION OF THESE IS, THERE IS NO MORE OFFERING FOR SIN."—HEBREWS—10:16-19: Gideon's version.

"I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the Lord do all these things."—ISAIAH—45:7.

"And Jehovah said unto him, Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh a man dumb or deaf, or

seeing or blind? is it not I, Jehovah?"—EXODUS—4:11.

"Lead us not into temptation."—"Lord's Prayer."

The above passages were found after practically every word of this book was written; yet had they been taken from the start as a text, the result would have been the same. In the mentally rich early days, NATURAL CAUSE AND EFFECT not being understood, JEHOVAH was unwittingly created to fill the CAUSAL requirement. THE DAY THOSE LOGICALLY CLEAR SEERS OBSERVED IN THE DISTANCE, IS NOW DAWNING—*Thus saith Almighty Science.*

Though written thoughtless thereof, several earnest and quite scholarly Christians—who have carefully read the manuscript, strangely declare: "This work is in perfect accord with 'The Holy Book' "—when both are correctly understood. Is IT? If "SCRIPTURE IS THE SCIENCE OF LIFE" they must agree—should they not? BE CAREFUL. Some theists even doggedly insist that the writer is inspired: NONSENSE!

There is not even a hint in the first five books or chapters of The Bible—the so-called Mosaic Laws, etc., supportive of individual existence beyond the grave; but much to the contrary.

"The Christ Ideal" is rejected by the Jews, mainly, because it's largely CELESTIAL pointings do not fit their entirely TERRESTRIAL findings: Yet—owing to visions—dreams, many Hebrews believed in a future life, but that was aside from their basic teachings.

They have ever consistently resented the supplanting of their manly system by a blind sentiment; besides THE MESSIAH—their reinstator of THE LAND, has not yet come—NOT EVEN HAVING THE SLIGHTEST COINCIDENT HISTORY OF JESUS CHRIST, His record having been wholly prepared—apeing other SAVIORS AND RELIGIONS, about 100 years after that date.

JEHOVAH AND CAUSATION

FOR THE FIRST TIME PLAINLY, EXACTLY AND COMPLETELY EXPLAINED

Many phases of PSYCHIC PHENOMENA clearly discussed

LIMITLESS IN SCOPE AND IMPORTANCE

——LOVE——

The Inexorable Natural Principle and Its Application to the Affairs of Man

——WILL——

CHAPTER V—59 PAGES

God-Almighty, what a problem! Just think of the "gall" a person must have to unqualifiedly assume to CLEARLY AND EXACTLY EXPLAIN in comparatively few words, WHAT GOD IS, HIS FUNCTION AND DOOM; who, The Good Book declares, "in the beginning * * created the heavens and the earth"; that eternal omniscient, omnipresent and omnipotent I AM: The enigma that has heretofore baffled the people of all grades throughout the ages.

History and personal experience tell us of heathen or pagan idolators, theists, deists, pantheists, agnostics, atheists and isms galore—all sincere mere believers in their ever-changing convictions; some individuals having experienced many of the practically endless phases of worshipping—the sun, thunder, mountains, idols, snakes, beasts, SAVIORS, JEHOVAHS and fearing DEVILS, of variety, attributes and number beyond our ken.

In fact, none have ever been without A GOD and—as will later be clearly explained and understood, in the true sense—now seldom recognized, NO PERSON CAN EVER BE

GODLESS: AND THAT IT IS IMPOSSIBLE TO WORSHIP OTHER THAN THE REAL GOD.

Thus with facts and seeming contradictions the subject opens. 'Tis a problem of such transcendental concern as to have begat not only more fanatical thought, talk, deeds, and pages of doubtful lore, but of mixed pleasure and pain, say nothing of "scientific theory," than all else combined; a question, therefore—if possible, that should be completely solved and universally explained without mincing of words or unnecessary delay.

IF THEISM IS TRUE, IT SHOULD BE EDUCATIONALLY ENTHRONED IN EVERY BRAIN; BUT IF FALSE, IT SHOULD LIKEWISE BE ENTIRELY WIPED FROM OUR THOUGHTS.

Freedom of conscience—like its at once parasitic and supporting dogmas, is AN ALMIGHTY SNARE AND DELUSION; for heading thousands of other debasing errors it maintains, it gives license to THE BRIDE OF HEAVEN AND THREAT OF HELL, the most powerful organized system of degrading slavery and wrangle known to man or that can possibly be conceived. This will be clearly proven and THE ONLY REMEDY duly explained.

Hence, as space is scarce and the theme of paramount import, "let us reason together"—"proving all things," largely from universally known relative facts, that our conclusions may automatically anchor to self-evident eternal truth.

In the continuous world-wide discussion of the momentous problem, however, the BELIEVERS have ever had by far the best of the DIS-BELIEVERS, who in turn have had even more advantage of the sissie DON'T-KNOWERS: For self-evidently, it is far better to have even a mere belief as a prop to life, than just a DIS-BELIEF in another's weak support. But, confessed BLANK IGNORANCE and INDIFFERENCE combined, in regard to CAUSATION, LIMITATION and DESTINATION OF SELF AND THE RACE, is the limit "by Jove."

In other words, it is painful to BELIEVE, sickness to disbelieve, death to DON'T KNOW OR CARE and HEALTH TO KNOW—about any vital question—ESPECIALLY AS TO THE TRUTH OR ERROR OF THEOLOGY.

Mere religious iconoclasm—blank discouraging ridicule of other's devout FAITH, now extensively indulged in by many who are far more ignorant than those at whom they sneer, IS SHAMEFUL AND SHOULD NOT BE TOLERATED: For no one has a moral right—anyhow in such supreme matters, TO TAKE MORE THAN IS GIVEN.

In other words, IF THIS WORK DOES NOT ABSOLUTELY DISPROVE THEOLOGY, the writer is the first to acknowledge that it ought to be suppressed; while IF IT DOES, then Theology should be wiped out: This seems to be fair—ALLOWING SALIENT FACTS AND PERFECT LOGIC TO CONSTITUTE THE EVIDENCE AND JUDGE IN THE CASE. A square deal only is asked and will be given. 'Tis a subject of such mighty and vital importance—whether TRUE OR FALSE, that demands HANDS OFF—NO TRIFLING!! In the sense that, IF 'TIS TRUE—no one should be allowed to even question it—much less ridicule and sneer at the SACRED FACT: While IF NOT TRUE, then to even think of it should make a brass monkey ashamed, and TO SPEAK OF IT ought to be considered THE MOST DEGRADING ACT KNOWN TO MAN.

And too, as theology is either TRUE or FALSE—AS THE FACTS in regard to any and every FUNDAMENTAL PROBLEM are ever easy to completely learn, THIS BY FAR MOST IMPORTANT QUESTION FOR MANKIND TO CORRECTLY UNDERSTAND, SHOULD BE FLAWLESSLY SETTLED AND EVERY PERSON COMPELLED TO FULLY RECOGNIZE THE FACTS INVOLVED, WITHOUT AN HOUR'S UNNECESSARY DELAY. This precisely proper exaction, THE CHURCH WILL FIERCELY FIGHT.

Remember that in all such questions—EVERY FACT MUST BE ON THE SIDE OF RIGHT, AND NO FACT ON THE SIDE OF WRONG: On the side where ONE FACT can be

found, all relative facts will precisely fit and NONE on the other; for NO FACT can be be made to support AN ERROR. In still other words, IF THEOLOGY CAN CLEARLY SHOW THAT EVEN ONE FACT SUPPORTS THAT "DOGMA"—which as yet has not been done, then every fact would gracefully fall in line to support its kind, AND VICE VERSA.

Such is ever EXACTLY THE CORRECT TEST employed by EXACT NATURAL SCIENCE, in proving as to the TRUTH AND ERROR of every important problem; which includes every affair of man—THEOLOGY BEING LEGITIMATELY WITHIN ITS SCOPE.

This rule is stated here, not merely to test THEOLOGY by, but to test every problem dealt with by this work—of which there are HUNDREDS—all associated in FUNDAMENTAL PRINCIPLE. The Truth—void of prejudice or opinion, ever being sought.

Now then—as will a little later become clearly apparent, without intent of the slightest reflection on any person, sect, creed or general belief—AS IS EVER THE CASE IN THIS WORK, in the strictest impersonal or SCIENTIFIC sense, I shall first of all record the only single word that precisely and completely explains what constitutes each and every phase of "extrinsic" GOD ever conceived by the mortal or—if you please, immortal mind of man; then prove it to the very hilt by flawless and indubitable evidence—EVER AS CLEAR AS TWO HALVES OF A THING EQUAL THE WHOLE; firmly establish every step by disputeless facts and logic.

'Tis naught but THE PROPER NAME for that crude and struggling state of HUMAN MENTALITY, rightly termed IGNORANCE: Which, alas, correctly spells DEVIL and the full range of their frightfully debasing copartnership; as it likewise does every other WRONG or actions promotive of DEATH. Furthermore, such is as well exactly the attributes of INSANITY.

IGNORANCE and INSANITY, therefore—in the final

analysis, are synonymous terms, alike—when asserted, constitute phases and degrees of murder and suicide, which will be instructively discussed later on. We shall first clearly see, however, that GOD and IGNORANCE are always ONE AND THE SAME.

While it is generally believed there are many NATURAL LAWS, there is in fact but ONE—THE ALL-INCLUSIVE COSMIC PRINCIPLE that is universally recognized and usually spoken of as CAUSE AND EFFECT—action and reaction are equal, eternally conserving Cosmic Life; of which each subsidiary expression—such as "The Law of Gravity," "The Law of Inertia," "The Law of Falling Bodies," etc., are relative integral parts. These apparently diverse phenomena being here and there separately recognized and their respective phases explained by the so-called "Laws of Nature"; which is accomplished by widely observing that A CERTAIN CAUSE invariably produces A CERTAIN EFFECT, and that A CERTAIN EFFECT never occurs independent of a CERTAIN CAUSE—MATTER EVER IN DEFINITE CAUSE AND EFFECT ACTION, broadly spelling conservation.

Basic problems should, therefore, be considered in the light of "The Law of Persistence of 'Materia-Energy' "—formulated in 1789, after exhaustive experiments by Lavoisier of France—the founder of modern chemistry; since thoroughly verified millions of times and now universally recognized as the keystone of exact science—declaring the indestructibility and inconstructibility—from a void, of actio-materia. That is to say—

As something to nothing cannot run;
Of nothing something could not come.

In other words—

That which is ever was and cannot be destroyed.
An Eternal Vital Cosmos, automatically employed.

It is thus quite clearly shown that—

Cause and Effect are Each an Equal Cause and Effect.
That the Natural chain is Endless without a defect.

Again, we may quite conclusively state the case in the following sylogistic rhyme—

Cosmos being Eternal, Change by Cause and Effect;
Hence, all GODS are delusions, is precise logic you bet.

In other words, "The" Universe being beginningless—no creation, and all change resulting from inherent energy, what has "God" ever done?

Why—as we have plainly seen, 'tis impossible to think except in terms of MATTER; even—ENERGY, SPIRIT, MIND, LIFE, etc.—in the sense of being "IMMATERIAL"—or in REALNESS exist at all, are delusions: The varying reciprocal organic MOVEMENT or ACTION of substance—different phases of PHENOMENA being designated by a name, fully accounting for all such. As it were—THERE IS NO LIFE, MIND, SPIRIT, ELECTRICITY, OR ENERGY—specifically as such, but as MATTER IS EVER IN ACTION, we call different modes and complications of THE ACTION—LIFE, MIND, SPIRIT, ENERGY, ELECTRICITY, etc.

This is why I formulated the hyphenated synonyms —ACTIO-MATERIA and MATERIA-ENERGY, either of which being handy phrases with which—when understood, to ever fully and concisely express the quality and function of MATTER. In fact, exactly define "THE ALL" or "IT," for COSMOS IS MATTER-IN-ACTION—INFINITE IN TIME AND SPACE: ETERNAL. The beginningless and endless meaning of the word "ETERNAL" is all-important to clearly and forgetlessly grasp.

So, while my "poetry" may be bad, the inevitable inference spells death to the dogma of DEIFIC CREATION, PRESERVATION, DIRECTION, INTERVENTION and the like—the essential attributes of A GOD—except in blank IMAGINATION OR FORGETFULNESS of self-evident, axiomatic FACTS and proven ETERNAL COSMOS.

And yet, let's veritably clinch these spikes, to which —as we shall presently see, there is not a single exception; which logically constitutes absolute proof of a

GODLESS ETERNAL CAUSE AND EFFECT UNIVERSE—the only possible automobile or perpetual motion.

Indeed, it is not only self-evident and axiomatic—by ever speaking of "THE ETERNAL LAW OF NATURE," that every EFFECT has an exactly commensurate natural CAUSE—for time and space ad infinitum. Verily, as such words as—IF, WHY, BECAUSE, HENCE, THEREFORE, REASON, etc., amply indicate, we are unable to think in any other terms—which include every phase of HUMAN FUNCTION, for cause and effect rules everywhere supreme: TO ASK THE WHY OF AN OCCURRENCE IS TO SEEK THE NATURAL CAUSE—EVEN IF NOT SO UNDERSTOOD.

Not merely every human being, but the lower animals are clearly cognizant of a cause for every effect—whether understood or not. 'Tis not only a universal faculty but a necessary postulate of mentality, impelled by the impetus of SURVIVAL—avoidance of pain. Hence, when a person is IGNORANT of the true Natural cause of any observed effect, they inevitably resort to a CREATOR of some kind; either such as they have been specifically taught, or must IMAGINE a propellant exactly in accord with the reflex of combine relative personal experience—the basis of reason or judgment, regardless of degree of development; and of course, every conclusion must either be TRUE OR FALSE in regard to the facts.

Experience—the only teacher, ever being somewhat or greatly different, however, results as we know, in all sorts of WARRING ideas and actions; which—under a proper study of UNIVERSAL TELEPATHY—explaining INTERDEPENDENCE, we shall learn is at present THE CAUSE OF UNIVERSAL DEATH OF HUMAN BEINGS at only a fraction of THE POSSIBLE UNIFORM SPAN OF LIFE; which has been the case if The Bible is true—as it mainly is—when understood, since a very early period of the race.

The present general condition is such an ALL-ENGULFING AND SUICIDAL FACT, that it far transcends even

the average bright mind to more than vaguely realize; while most people have been so thoroughly benumbed by its overwhelming and relentless grasp, as to impel them to snap, jeer and sneer like maniacs at any attempt —AS IN THE INSTANCE OF THIS WORK, to even suggest a process by which the fiendish trance of DEATH may be duly transformed into a fiesta of LIFE: THUS THE SOLE OBJECT OF THIS TREATISE IS CLEARLY SET FORTH.

Nearly everybody has noted that, one of the first things a child does soon as old enough to observe and speak is, to ask in regard to "THE CAUSE OF" actions of which they are IGNORANT; for instance—Mamma, what makes the bread rise? And they are told of saleratus or baking powder, heat, etc.—a GODLESS process. But when the kid ventures the query—Mamma, what makes the grass grow, the sun shine, as to the cause of rain or such; and—if the mother is IGNORANT in regard to such —as most people now are, and devout, she solemnly answers—GOD, my child. Which, of course—were the youngster to finally acquire a scientific education—as all should, would be found untrue; as in every such instance throughout the possible range of experience—which is practically limitless, must be learned to be the case.

This is pointedly illustrated by an incident in regard to the masterly five-volume work—"Mecanique Celesta," by the duly renowned Cosmologist—Pierre Laplace, which Napoleon carefully read, then earnestly asked—"Marquis, WHERE IS GOD?" To which the "superman" calmly replied—"Sire, I HAD NO USE FOR HIM"; yet the entire range and process of Nature had been quite accurately dealt with: Humboldt said—after completing his similar great work—"I found no God": The same—in effect, has been earnestly avowed by a great many of the ablest mediums of science: Remember this.

And so it is, GOD or IGNORANCE always take back-

ward strikes precisely apace with the forward march of GENUINE NATURAL SCIENCE; until finally conflicting superstition shall vanish and THE TRUTH—without a missing fact or flaw in connecting logic—which never disagree, will reign supreme—THE QUEST AND DESTINY OF MAN: Harmony means LIFE.

The Human Brain—extending throughout the body, with the dominant ganglion—main nerve associating or switching mechanism in the cranium, has potentially unlimited capacity for accurately recording and reflecting every impinging influence, by a perfect method of indelible neuro-chemical IMAGE BUILDING—a process of variously associating the intricate nervous system in action; as in our thoughts, dreams or visions, condition, deeds, etc.; ever constructing at least somewhat different PERSONALITIES, perforce of the diverse and continually changing compound of INDIVIDUAL EXPERIENCE—which it unerringly does. The ALMIGHTY BUILDER—Cause and Effect, ever being obeyed—playing no favorites in the mistakeless game of perpetual cosmic internal flux of inherent actio-materia—SPIRIT, ACTION, OR LIFE OF MATTER: Many phases of the higher organic action being called INTELLIGENCE.

The all-important science of psychology was not in the slightest understood till less than one hundred and fifty years ago; of which very few—even of prominent psychologists, have any basic knowledge unto this day.

The Bible hasn't the word BRAIN in it, nor is its functions referred to. It is said that Christ "shooed" legions of evil spirits from the Gerasene demoniac and into a drove of swine, causing them to rush down unto death in the sea.

So, as The Prophets of old were IGNORANT of the furtive Natural Law that, DEVOUT CONCENTRATED BELIEF AND EXPECTANCY, CONSTITUTE THE EXACT PROCESS OF AUTO-HYPNOTIZATION AND THE DIRECTING AGENCY; nor

understanding as to their wonderful IMAGE BUILDING mental faculty, thus fully employed; much less in regard to THE OMNIPOTENT BASIC PRINCIPLE OF CAUSALITY —inherent in materia-energy, they should, therefore, be excused for honestly BELIEVING in the SEEMINGLY living and commanding JEHOVAH of their vivid DREAMS OR VISIONS and more wakeful REASONING; for, THE IMAGE— employing every essential faculty, precisely paid the bill of THEIR TEACHINGS AND CAUSATIVE REQUIREMENTS—just as Spiritualistic and similar phenomena does today; with general appearance, modes of action, speech, color, environmental setting and variety or number—EVER PRECISELY AS THUS UNWITTINGLY ORDERED; the inevitable result of corresponding CONCENTRATED EXPECTANCY— which is ever obeyed whether constructive or destructive —TRUE OR FALSE.

Such IMAGERY is unlimited, ranging from minor fancy to SEEING, HEARING, SMELLING, TASTING, or variously FEELING ANY-OLD-THING, unto—fervent ecstasy, pain, pleasure, ghosts, mansions in the sky, heavens and hells; many even "dreamally" enjoying an opera— without missing a note, incident, scene or face; also embraces, travel, business, war, etc.—including precisely correct TIME AND SPACE. For instance: just think of NIGHTMARE, DELIRIUM TREMENS, WITCHCRAFTERY, HYPNOTIC PHANTASM, PREMONITION, ETC.—covering every possible phase of realistic and poetical IMAGERY; even the most lucid of wakeful REASONING being naught else —BROADER REACTION TO PERSONAL EXPERIENCE.

Yet, when asked WHAT ACT THEY PERSONALLY KNOW OF THAT GOD EVER DID, nearly all quickly answer—"He converted and saved me." Then when asked what converts others to ATHEISM, they shout "THE DEVIL." And yet, it is perfectly obvious that the wonderfully varying "CONVERSIONS" are alike the result of EXPERIENCE AND TRUST, for people have—by the same general process,

been persuaded into all sorts of fantastic beliefs and faiths; each—FROM SNAKE WORSHIP TO CHRISTIANITY—INCLUSIVE, feeling the same convincing ecstatical emotions when "RE-BORN" and living in "THE SPIRIT" of their "DIVINE CONVICTIONS." Which with many, however, is progressively changed—as varied dominant influences dictate, until they finally sail into the serene haven of NATURAL SCIENCE and firmly anchor to the bedrock of CAUSE AND EFFECT—at once FREED FROM ERROR AND SECURELY BOUND BY TRUTH.

INSPIRATION IS EASILY THE CHAMPION LIAR AND MEDIUM OF VICE; for, being an exact reflex of compound relative personal experience—much never having been conscious—resulting in strange combinations or impulses—ACCOUNTING FOR "INTUITION," nor combinedly ever alike, CANNOT PRECISELY REPEAT ITSELF: And, eminent authorities truly affirm that, "CRIMINALS" are generally guided by "INTUITIVE HUNCHES"—inspired by the same general process as "saints," and that these varying phases are ever at war.

In fact, it is plainly evident that, ENNOBLING SPIRITUALITY IS NAUGHT BUT ENTHRONED INTELLECTUALITY—and VICE-VERSA; for every impulse or action is WITHIN THE RANGE AND FUNCTION OF MENTALITY: If not, how could any such be known? Can one know the slightest about anything NOT WITHIN THE SCOPE OF THEIR MENTAL FACULTIES? Many of these unfortunates, however, earnestly declare that such is possible—WHILE EXPLAINING THEIR EXPERIENCE which "PROVES" IT—TO THEIR THOUGHTLESS SELF: Ever doggedly clinging to a monstrous wrong—IS RIGHT.

If all such is within the possible faculty of mentality—as explaining the phenomena proves that it is, then why is it not its function?

Does not FEELING—reaction to stimuli or EXPERIENCE—constitute the Natural phenomena of mentality

—good or bad? Nothing is more certain than it does. Has not JOY AND PAIN the same medium of expression?

Of course, no one ever saw God—except by IMAGE BUILDING FAITH, much less personally know of an act he ever did—other than spook belief performed; for the good and sufficient reason—as we will a little further on clearly see, that "MAN MADE GOD IN HIS OWN IMAGE, IN THE IMAGE OF MAN MADE HE HIM."

In fact, man has solely the faculty of PSYCHO-PHYSICAL IMAGERY. REASON—which includes every phase of mentality—from seeing ghosts and DREAMINGLY READING THE "AKASHIC RECORD"—by YOGAS, to CORRECT SCIENTIFIC DEDUCTION—inclusive, is naught but COMPOUNDING THE COMPOUNDS OF EXPERIENCE, INTO COMPLEX CHAINS OF IMAGES—the all-inclusive function being practically infinite. Indeed, PSYCHOLOGY is merely the micro-extension of PHYSIOLOGY—combinedly studied under the caption of PSYCHO-PHYSICS: which means, UNITY OF ONE'S VITAL FUNCTIONS: ALL-INCLUSIVE—in the final ALL PHYSICAL.

RIGHT AND WRONG—scripturally unexplained and seldom if ever scientifically defined—never fully heretofore, is concisely but definitely indicated as follows: Cosmically speaking "ALL" IS EVER PERFECT—decay being Natural as growth, resulting in NO LOSS OR GAIN. PERSONALLY, however, craving to live, broadly considered—THAT WHICH PROMOTES LIFE—constructive of SELF, IS INTELLIGENT OR RIGHT: While—THAT WHICH IS CONDUCIVE OF DEATH—destructive of SELF, IS IGNORANT OR WRONG: SURVIVAL OR SANITY VS. SUICIDAL OR INSANITY: GOD and DEVIL, etc. Remember that in the final, SELF INCLUDES THE RACE. Right and Wrong is extensively discussed under the caption of CRIMINOLOGY AND INSANITY.

Even alas, it is plainly evident that IN NO RESPECT CAN ETERNAL NATURE CONSTITUTE THE ESSENTIAL AT-

TRIBUTES OF A CREATOR—AS IN THE BEGINNING, OR GUIDER AND PRESERVER OR DESTROYER—capable of answering or ignoring prayer, etc.—as extensively affirmed; for "PANTHEISM" is the very quintessence of ATHEISM. The advocates of that—"Nature is God and God is Nature," are either very light in the upper story or cowardly atheists—OF THE SAME ILK.

Cause and Effect is not—in the conventional sense, INTELLIGENT; nor is it impelled by apriori DESIGN, PURPOSE, etc.; but IS—as it were, brainless, thoughtless, sightless and heartless or GODLESS; YET—CHANCELESS FUNCTION OF ETERNAL COSMIC ACTIO-MATERIA; AN EXHAUSTLESS INVOLUTIONAL FOUNTAIN OF EQUILIBRIAL LIFE —FREE-WILL-LESS.

Cause and Effect resent the "GOD" epithet with its every throb; for COSMIC CREATION, INTENTION OR DESTINY, ETC., is untrue.

Now you pitiable victims of FREE WILL EDUCATION —the Basis and Support of Every Wrong, it ought to do you some good to consider the following SYLLOGISTIC FORMULAS—exact logic, which is ever considered the conquering guns of Natural Science.

"Sin is the transgression of THE LAW:"
The Law of Nature is UNTRANSGRESSIBLE;
Therefore, SIN IS SELF-EVIDENTLY A MYTH.

Nature is PERFECT—CANNOT SIN:
Man is a true factor of Nature;
Therefore, MAN IS EVER SINLESS.

Nature is ETERNALLY TRUTHFUL:
Man is a reflex of CAUSE AND EFFECT;
Therefore, 'TIS IMPOSSIBLE FOR MAN TO LIE.

NATURE TOLERATES NO LIBERTY:
Man is an obedient child of Nature;
Therefore, FREEDOM NEVER OBTAINS.

Nature is FREE-WILL-LESS—BLAMELESS:
MAN IS INTEGRALLY A PART OF NATURE;
THEREFORE, MAN IS IRRESPONSIBLE.

WRONG—the child of IGNORANCE, IS NOT SIN: So-called CRIME is but the reflex of SOCIAL SLIME; hence, instead of PUNISHMENT, the victims deserve kindly and humble public EDUCATIONAL TREATMENT—even if confinement be necessary, as A DUE APOLOGY for self-evident neglect—from the standpoint of personal or social benefit and justice.

While the following statement will be generally condemned and considered the climax of wanton EGOTISM, SELF-CONCEIT OR VANITY; yet waiving the deeper object to be clearly seen toward finish of the book entirely aside, every word is already fully proven—though the world knows it not: That, the writer is the broadest and most accurate expounder that ever lived and cannot be surpassed in KNOWLEDGE OF FUNDAMENTAL PRINCIPLE—his only unusual accomplishment, for—as merely this treatise will prove to most of its readers, every jot and tittle of such has been ABSOLUTELY SOLVED—none remaining the slightest occult: And too, every conclusion has been reached per the proper method of mathematical reasoning from Cause to Effect and vice versa of relative demonstrated facts—Whimless as Eternal Natural Law.

Whether such be regarded as mere "cheek" or otherwise, this statement is riskily inserted here, first—because IT IS TRUE; second—as a slight example of what the human brain is capable; third—as a basis upon which to strongly assert THE FULLY PROVEN FACT, which hereafter should be profoundly heeded: That THE SYSTEM OF FREE WILL AND PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY, AS IN AUTHORITATIVELY ADDING PUNISHMENT FOR WRONG DOING, IS CONDEMNED BY EVERY VITAL THROB—APPROVED BY NONE: That "legal" or any other punishment—of no

matter what degree, is born of the same condition that causes individual wrong doing which it seeks to correct; and which is completely explained by the word and result of IGNORANCE: Some will here close the book—promoting rot of the millions now in cells, to righteously assert their disgust of the writer and SELF-MEEKNESS.

And yet, as the public is always not only vastly older and augmented by a multiple of millions for associate council, but the victims parent and main source of impulse, its density and repulsiveness of IGNORANCE—thus horribly expressed, is thereby proportionately increased. Indeed, 'tis naught but punishment of SELF; like plucking out one's own eye for mischievous flirtation, or chopping off your own hand for grasping the object of theft —SHAMEFUL. This "savage" statement is fully proven in the chapter disposing of CRIMINALITY AND INSANITY—no vital problem ever having been more fully solved.

And yet, THE CHURCH—at once the parent, support and creature of the atrocious DOGMA—FREE WILL, the basis of all such, poses as the GATE-WAY OF SALVATION; for without PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY, there would be no more logical foundation for THE BRIBE OF HEAVEN AND THREAT OF HELL than there is for mansions and angels in the sky. FREEDOM, FREE WILL, FREE MORAL AGENCY, LIBERTY, ETC., ARE ABSOLUTE DECLARATIONS OF NATURAL ANARCHY—ANTI-SCIENTIFIC, MANKIND'S BASIC ERROR—THE SOURCE OF EVERY WRONG AND SHOULD BE EDUCATIONALLY BANISHED FROM THE THRONE OF HUMAN ENDEAVOR, WITHOUT AN UNNECESSARY HOUR'S DELAY.

This may be peevishly contradicted, but not one fact ever has or can be produced even tending to refute either the letter or spirit of THESE ALMIGHTY TRUTHS. Even from the standpoint of "POLICY" the VAST INJURY INFLICTED exactly parallels THE IGNORANCE AND PERVERSION OF FACT, personal and public benefit, justice, etc.; for Nature will be done, ever proclaiming that INTELLI-

GENCE spells LIFE and IGNORANCE spells DEATH—RACIALLY EFFECTIVE: Study TELEPATHY.

IGNORANCE—the tap root of DEATH, by no means can be made to produce a complete tree of LIFE, except as an exemplary repulsive state to studiously avoid. Which can be thoroughly accomplished solely by UNIFORM SCIENTIFIC PRECEPT AND A LIKE ELIMINATION OF PERSONAL CONTACT WITH DEGRADING INFLUENCES, ACCOMPANIED BY EVERY ESSENTIAL MEANS FOR LIVING AN ENNOBLING LIFE —which some day at least will constitute the sole function of GENERAL GOVERNMENT.

Of course, those who have been VICIOUSLY EDUCATED under the threat of HELL—from which social and governmental PUNISHMENT has mainly been born and maintained, cannot at first agree to this NATURAL JUSTICE; yet, they are not to be condemned, for a person is ever an exact reflex of their EDUCATION OR EXPERIENCE. That teaching, however, is the basis of every wrong known to man and will some day be universally so recognized and acted upon. This will be clearly understood before a due reading of the work in hand is completed.

SCIENCE AND THEOLOGY NEVER SHAKE HANDS, for they are exactly as antagonistic as TRUTH AND ERROR—CONSTRUCTION and DESTRUCTION, which they respectively champion. Many of the vast unthinking throng—kept so mainly by dogmatic church teachings, are led—by the persistent frantic efforts of theologians to prove that THEOLOGY is in harmony with SCIENCE, to sincerely believe that they really agree; to which scores of white-livered self-dubbed scientists more or less assent and greatly promote—generally because it pays in DOLLARS; yet, often from dense IGNORANCE—there being very few all-round genuine SCIENTISTS.

No one can blame the theo-wolf for endeavoring to cover his nakedness with a fleece of the real lamb; but you may bet that none but skunk-lambs ever lend their

disguise in betrayal of purity, peace and truth. Moral cowards disgrace even Coward Morals.

Genuine Natural Science has not one word in support of any doctrine advocative of CREATION—aside from the cosmic function of change—from one state or manifestation to another, as the result of eternal inherent actio-materia cause and effect; which in turn knows nothing of Gods, Devils, heaven, hell, angels, imps or any of the long train of kindred superstitions—except to completely disprove all such. Any assertion to the contrary—regardless of source, may in the final be entirely accredited to IGNORANCE—man's only FOE.

Even what we call INTELLIGENCE is clearly and completely traced to CAUSE and EFFECT or REACTION OF MATTER TO IMPINGING STIMULI, which grows in co-related complications of actions in proportion to the extension of ORGANIZATION OF ACTIO-MATERIA; and its scope will be fully reached in PERFECTED MANKIND; OMNISCIENCE—complete knowledge of Nature's process, being the potential faculty of every NORMAL HUMAN BEING—there being comparatively very few incompetents born even now; and when THE MARRIAGE RELATION IS PERFECTED—as hereafter concisely explained, coupled with PROPER GENERAL CONDITIONS, there will be none at all—except from occasional "accident"; for every human seed—regardless of race, color or place, is normally endowed with the potency of developing—if afforded proper environment, UNTO PERFECTION, requiring at least A MILLENNIUM OF BLISSFUL LIFE OF ALL.

The great majority of religionists confuse ethics with theology, which preachers cunningly blend so as to make their dupes believe that they are not only one and the same, but monopolized by the church. While as a matter of fact, all worthy ETHICS is purely the issue of Cause and Effect Natural Science—terrestrial and manly: Theology—proper, being confined to the bribe of heaven and threat of hell—celestial and beastly.

Every word of Science revokes theology and promotes ethics: Every word of theology provokes science and revokes ethics. THEOLOGY IS IGNORANCE; SCIENCE IS INTELLIGENCE. "Nuff Sed" for the thoughtful, others are hopeless.

Now, while by far the strongest evidence against theology is yet to be presented; still, there is no reasonable question but what the foregoing—by use solely of FACTS AND PERFECT LOGIC, has already beyond a shadow of a doubt COMPLETELY DISPROVED THEOLOGY: And still, the writer desires to be thoroughly understood, that—IF ANY ONE CAN PRESENT EVEN ONE PROVEN FACT SUPPORTIVE OF THEOLOGY, that this work will at once be entirely reduced to ashes, and not another word will be spoken or written by the scribe, except in sincere praise of the mighty cause. SO PRODUCE THAT FACT OR QUIT YOUR DIRTY WORK—SHOULD BE THE EARNEST DEMAND BY EVERY PERSON.

NOW WE SHALL NOTE THE MOST IMPORTANT AND FAR REACHING BASIC FACT EVER POINTED OUT TO MANKIND—IRREFUTABLE AND INVALUABLE.

A ready understanding of which will be much clearer, by duly associating a study of THE CHART *illustration—to be found in front of this book.*

LOVE—the monarch of our impulses—heretofore inscrutable, is precisely defined as SELF-SATISFACTION—Egoistic Unto Deification: Hence, *THE GREATEST RELATIVE PLEASURE IS SELECTIVE of EVERY ACT,* must concisely state THE INVIOLABLE LAW OF HUMAN FUNCTION.

Such a statement is merely an accurate definition—far as it reaches, of a specific subsidiary phase of the all-inclusive Natural Principle of Cause and Effect. Such a law—however, must be all-embracing, unbreakable and undefilable in its realm.

For instance—illustrative of the problem involved, SELF-PRESERVATION AND SELF-DESTRUCTION are each at once broken by the other—each forming only a semi-expression of THE INEXORABLE LAW that is fully defined as SELF-SATISFACTION.

SELF-PRESERVATION may, therefore, be correctly considered as a definite expression of INTELLIGENCE, RIGHT, SANITY, ETC.—the section of GROWTH: Just as SELF-DESTRUCTION inerrantly points to IGNORANCE, WRONG, INSANITY and such—the section of DECAY: While SELF-SATISFACTION INCLUES BOTH.

This—as we shall see, is universal—yet ever INDIVIDUALLY CONSIDERED. Science always being at once PERSONAL AND UNIVERSAL.

For instance: We pray and prey for SELF; seek pleasure and avoid pain for one's own SATISFACTION—not for the sake of others or God, nor to merely cheat a Devil.

JEHOVAH declares—"I am a JEALOUS God;" "work for the GLORY of God," etc.—the only declaration of complete or absolute monopoly.

The incentive of The Golden Rule—"* * * AS YE WOULD THAT THEY SHOULD DO UNTO YOU," is likewise entirely SELF-CONSIDERATE.

Can anyone even imagine a more keenly SATISFYING experience than it must have been for "The Only Begotten Son"—at the behest of his Father and God of all, to play the role of SAVIOR—to do so much good? Indeed, in Luke 24:26, we read—"Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his GLORY?" Was it SACRIFICE? Even, could it be painful or SELF-DENIAL FOR A GOD TO DO HIS DUTY?

A true Mother's LOVE is the very acme of noble PLEASURE.

Lovers are each fairly BEWITCHED WITH ECSTASY.

Properly mated husband and wife are mutually SATISFIED.

Improperly mated couples—impelled by THE GREATEST PLEASURE—under the circumstances, remain together or separate; ever following the line of LEAST PAINFUL.

Jealousy is born of ENVY: Mourning also of DEPRIVATION.

Propagation of the species affords the SWEETEST OF JOY.

The giver and taker of every gift are alike impelled by GRATIFICATION—both SELF-COMPENSATIVE: Yet, "it is more BLESSED to give than to receive"—merely a difference of degree.

We are proud of doing good and ashamed of doing bad.

VITAL KNOWLEDGE IS ALMIGHTY BECAUSE IT ENCOMPASSES ALL PLEASURE.

Many stake their own life for the mad SATISFACTION of killing another person: Even suicide is entirely the result of—for some INSANE reason, PREFERRING to be dead than alive: Such, alas, often becoming a staid and irresistible mania with many—life being painful when compared with the DESIRE for death.

SELF-PRESERVATION—the expression of SANITY, is also wholly rooted in and the acorn of SELF-SATISFACTION.

We buy and sell for PROFIT: Labor solely for the FRUIT of our toil. MONEY SERVES ONLY AS A MEDIUM IN THE PROCESS OF SATISFYING ONE'S CRAVING—WHETHER GOOD OR BAD.

Even GLORIOUS PATRIOTISM—born of dung-hill ancestors and maintained solely by IGNORANCE OF INTERDEPENDENCE, is but madly asserting "OUR DIVINE RIGHT."

The Complete Law of Our Being—*THE GREATEST DEGREE OF PLEASURE ATTAINABLE WITH THE COMBINED RELATIVE EXPERIENCE IN ACTION, IS AT ALL TIMES PRECISELY EXPRESSED BY EACH INDIVIDUAL * NATURE'S BOOKS EVER BEING ACCURATELY

BALANCED TO DATE*: Signifies intense SELFISHNESS.

Thus every act exactly indicates one's fitness in attainment for the occasion, or degree of INTELLECTUAL development: That is—ever unerringly reflects the compound of personal experience having the slightest bearing on the action—FREE-WILL-LESS.

Man is, therefore, literally an INFINITELY COMPLEX NEURO-CHEMICAL REFLEX ACTING MECHANISM—NOT RESPONSIBLE.

These pregnant facts now inevitably give birth to the last of the TWIN ENIGMAS of the ages, by clearly showing that in reality LOVE and WILL are ONE; that EVERY ACT IS FORCED BY THE WILL OF LOVE—PER EDICT OF THE INVIOLABLE NATURAL LAW—LOVE OF SELF, which Darwin suggestively called "Survival of the Fittest."

Therefore, SACRIFICE or SELF-DENIAL and ALTRUISM are SCIENTIFICALLY UNTHINKABLE. This in turn absolutely proves that none other than SELF is the UNFORSAKABLE LORD-GOD, which every human being ever has and always will sincerely WORSHIP and EXALT to the utmost of their ability: That, literally and invariably, I AM IT and THOU ART NIT—dividing no honors. Indeed, "GOD IS LOVE"—OF SELF: UNQUALIFIEDLY ATHEISTIC. "I said, Ye are gods"—82nd Psalm, 6th vs. "Ye cannot serve God and mammon."—Matt. 6:24.

Absolutely! The all-inclusive word is spelled with ONE LETTER—I. So—as proven in Chapter VIII, to "KNOW THYSELF" involves others and SOLVES THE RIDDLE OF AGES OLD—ONE FOR ALL AND ALL FOR ONE; EVEN—'TIS PLAINLY EVIDENT THAT, "SELF-MADE GOD IN HIS OWN IMAGE, IN THE IMAGE OF SELF MADE HE HIM"—ANTHROPOMORPHISM BEING EXACTLY CORRECT: I, AM GOD.

To thoroughly understand this, one must be careful

not to get the cart before the horse; that is—mistake the effect for the cause; the act for the incentive; the result for the motive: Remember that the cause, incentive or motive; the why or reason for an act, must ever be entirely SELF-CENTERED—merely, however, as the medium of transmission; for, an act always involves PAST—induction, PRESENT—deduction, and FUTURE—production, combinedly constituting NOW.

Thus it is plainly and positively proven that "The" Universe is GODLESS. Nothing is more easily or completely KNOWN, nor AS GOOD TO KNOW: INTELLIGENCE ever spells harmony and life; IGNORANCE that of discord and death.

Yet, with the same few words it is thoroughly established that, LOVE AND THE WILL are not only ONE AND THE SAME, but purely A NATURAL PSYCHO-PHYSICAL FUNCTION: Which in turn, entirely disproves "THE THEORY" OF AN INDWELLING IMMATERIAL AND IMMORTAL MONITOR OR SOUL.

This at once wipes the old slate clean, and gives us the essential SCIENTIFIC BASIS upon which to Unify and Perfect THE RACE: NEW AND TRUE: Verily—as we shall clearly see, solely FREEDOM FROM ERROR CAN KEEP MAN FROM PAIN AND PREMATURE DEATH.

All other discoveries combined sink into oblivion when compared to the potential value of these OMNIPOTENT FACTS: They are easily worth a continent of earth. By absolutely proving MAN FREE-WILL-LESS—requiring a scientific guide, will quickly supplant IGNORANCE with INTELLIGENCE: That is—rapidly do away with all human strife—or death conducing influence, and usher in THE FINAL ERA—the perfecting or Millennial Generations of Peace on Earth, Good Will toward MAN; the MICROCOSMIC "LORD OF ALL I SURVEY," or Climax of Nature's Handiwork. THE FINISH, or RIPENING AND HARVEST OF A PLANETARY EVOLUTIONARY CROP. Such

being the acme of eternally recurring process of Cosmos: The end of THIS RACE, which—compared with its past existence, being near at hand—as further on indubitably shown.

Indeed, we may truly and very instructively observe that SELF-SATISFACTION—SANELY expressed in efforts to acquire, grow or live—the dominant impulse of SELF-PRESERVATION, IS THE CAUSE OF DEVELOPMENT: Hence, to do away with SELFISHNESS would prevent EVOLUTION and supplant DEVOLUTION; revoke ELEVATION and invoke DEGRADATION. In other words, ALTRUISM, SACRIFICE OR SELF-DENIAL—means decay and death.

MAN EVER SEEKS THE VITAL PLEASURE OF ACQUIRING KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL, that he may avoid DISCORD —the virus of death, and conform to HARMONY—the elixir of life. Hence, AS THE GODS AND DOGMAS OF IGNORANCE has led him far astray—EXCEPT AS AN ESSENTIAL LESSON IN TRIALS AND PAIN, let us now heed the abundant warning and logically follow the inference of EXPERIENCE —including the old but newly found "LAW OF EXPEDIENCE," and learn the result. For—as Nature makes no mistake, IT MUST BE JUST WHAT IS NEEDED TO INDUCE THE GOOD WE DESERVE AND DESIRE; THE EXTENSION OF OUR LIFE AND HAPPINESS, THE UTMOST.

Just, comparatively a few words more in this section, however, before taking up THE COARSER ECONOMIC PROBLEMS OF LIFE.

The very touchstone and most ridiculous assumption of the "spiritualized" and "sanctified" individuals; the final or bedrock assertion they always fling at a "heretic" is, that while it is impossible for "the spiritual" to understandingly explain their exalted state or "EXPERIENCE" to a "MATERIAL" person; yet, that GOD has prepared a distinctive way by which "whomsoever will may come"—by that route only, and "drink of the water of life freely," and—"KNOW THEY ARE SAVED."

So, while the process is elsewhere more broadly explained, let's also here give that ever being made particularly powerful nonsense, a little special attention; for 'tis the last Gibraltar behind which the "saved and blessed" defiantly take refuge.

The said "OCCULT" process of salvation, has always and everywhere been precisely the same—GOD ever being INSCRUTABLE—as delusions always are—except to THE SANE at least on the point that may be in question: VIRILE FACTS, HOWEVER, ARE EVER EASY TO EXPLAIN AND UNDERSTAND BY ANY NORMAL PERSON.

The "sinner"—in quest of "THE TRUTH" is told by the "FAITH-FULL"—whether an IDOLATER, ZOROASTER, BUDDHIST, MOHAMMEDAN, JEW, CHRISTIAN, SPIRITUALIST or whatnot, that—in order to personally "REALIZE" their teaching—no matter what it may be, "IS TRUE," they "must give up all SELF-ASSERTION and prostrate themselves at the throne of grace in an humble mode of sincerely 'EXPECTING' that 'THE SPIRIT' will in all due time—if the devotion is persisted in, be fully bestowed and realized." They point out that Christ said —"pray ye always," THUS "ask and ye shall receive," etc.

Now, lo! and behold!! There's not a competent scientist on earth who does not know that, if such a process is SINCERELY PERSISTED IN—by no matter whom, they would as surely REALIZE THEIR EXPECTATION—regardless of what brand of FAITH or phase of EXPECTATION it may be, as a person would be sure of getting wet by falling from a balloon in mid-ocean. For, THE SYSTEM IS THE MOST PERFECT METHOD OF INDUCING AUTO-HYPNOTIZATION—INCLUDING THE DIRECTIVE AGENCY, THAT CAN BE CONCEIVED: This is of ALL-EMBRACING IMPORTANCE—in all such phenomena, to clearly understand.

CONCENTRATION—the abandonment of normal reason, being exactly the method and explanation of

HYPNOTIZATION; while THE EXPECTANT FAITH in the teachings involved, orders precisely the FEELING, ACTIONS OR IMAGES that will be EXPERIENCED—all at once or by degrees—as the condition of the subject ripens: Will in time, however, produce any phenomena desired: Rappings, planchet writing, materialization, etc.—ANYTHING.

This—in principle, is invariably the process and result with every cult known; each person "proving for self"—if so desired, that no matter what they believe, IS SPIRITUALLY TRUE. But, as no two ever have precisely the same understanding or faith and expectancy—each subject's unerring personal guide, their "EXPERIENCE" always correspondingly disagree—BRINGING ON SAVAGE DISPUTES AND WARS BETWEEN WIDELY DIFFERING PHASES OF THE SAME GENERAL PHENOMENA.

Many of these victims—IGNORANT of the cause and effect, drift from cult to cult and corresponding PROVING EXPERIENCES—ever induced by EDUCATION, CONCENTRATION AND EXPECTATION. Nothing could be TRUER, EASIER OR BETTER TO FULLY UNDERSTAND THAN THESE SIMPLE FACTS. Sensitive children and people are often telepathically controlled—MEDIUMS.

The process of hypnosis is universal, ranging by an infinity of degrees from the simplest of wakeful thinking to rigid catalepsy—sound or dreamless natural sleep being the only completely relaxed or DE-HYPNOTIZED state.

The Law is—*A PERSON IS EVER HYPNOTIZED PRECISELY TO THE DEGREE OF THEIR CONCENTRATION, AND DIRECTED BY THE EXPECTATION OF EDUCATION.*

When lucid, we logically pass from one state of hypnosis to another very rapidly—which is a faculty that is extremely rare—in a broad sense; for, most people are "bound" by all sorts of fantastic "dogmas"—beliefs,

faiths, whims, opinions, methods, HABITS, etc.; finally, SCIENCE—KNOWLEDGE, is the Natural and INDESTRUCTIBLE DOGMA, OR "DEAD" STATE OF HYPNOSIS.

In other words—when fully analyzed—KNOWLEDGE MEANS THE RIPENED OR GROWTHLESS AND DEAD STATE—WHEN DECAY MUST ENSUE. Thought is confined to the "GREEN" or "GROWING" condition, for it is composed entirely of ENQUIRY—to ACQUIRE, thinking being impossible in regard to what is KNOWN. For instance, one can repeat but cannot "growingly" think of "TWO HALVES OF A THING EQUAL THE WHOLE"—which is the case in regard to all KNOWLEDGE. Hence, Omniscience Means Extinction or Personal Death. Knowledge is dead, except as associated with IGNORANCE—never employed in any other way; but as we ever earnestly seek the Natural Death of Maturity—the acme of ideals, it is always employed to gather more and more of its kind—NOT OTHERWISE BEING PLEASURABLE.

We constantly think, labor and associate with others for gain—acquirement, in the final of KNOWLEDGE; and of which we are ever glad—when not corrupted as now by false mediums of trade, TO FREELY ADVISE OR HELP OTHERS; for each instinctively realize our INTERDEPENDENCE IN THE PROCESS OF GROWTH AND MUTUAL DOOM—just as do the cells of one's body—combinedly making a brave fight for LIFE UNTO DEATH: No different than anything else.

There are only two causes of death—DISCORD during the process of growth, and MATURITY—which can fully accrue as the result of continued vital harmony. Thus, as HARMONY is the elixir of life, and DISCORD is the virus of death, THE PATH OF SAFETY AND SUPREME PLEASURE is made known: NOTHING IS EASIER OR BETTER TO KNOW THAN THIS SIMPLE FACT.

As later clearly explained, the world of human beings—averaging less than one-thirtieth of a second apart,

are even more intimately associated and mutually dependent—by means of relentless mediums of equilibrium, than are the cells of a body; NONE LIVING OR DYING INDEPENDENT OF ANOTHER: Every thought, deed and condition, being immediately interchanged and indelibly recorded for weal or woe; now being nearly all DISCORDANT, is the main cause of premature death.

Hence, as man has potentially a mental capacity of growing unto knowing the entire process of Nature—which ranges from THE ETHER TO AND INCLUDING PERFECTED HUMANITY, we may live—IF HARMONY IS MAINTAINED—as 'tis easily possible to do, UNTO OMNISCIENCE; when—there being nothing more to learn or acquire, DEATH would ensue from RIPENING—COMPLETE HEALTH OR SANITY, as painless and regretless as the decay of fully ripened fruit—REQUIRING A UNIFORM FLAWLESSLY HAPPY LIFE OF FULLY ONE THOUSAND YEARS. The possible longevity being far beyond the several early generations spoken of in The Bible; and in THE FINAL ERA—owing to perfected methods of maintaining HARMONY, MAN-GOD or THE LORD OF NATURE—for this plane or cycle, will FULLY RIPEN AND VANISH. FOR PERFECTION, ALAS, MAY BE RETAINED SOLELY BY COSMOS—eternal growth and decay of THINGS, being the LIFE process of the CHANGELESS NON-THING.

SUCH, VERILY! IS THE DESTINY OF MAN —AND DEATH TO "OMNISCIENT GOD": When ALL IS KNOWN, thought—enquiry or growth, must cease.

We thus learn that HYPNOSIS is a universal and mighty phenomena, and should be thoroughly understood; for like every great force—such as air, water, fire, steam, gas, electricity, mentality, etc., it may be used equally for good or evil. And too, the PROPER—constructive, or IMPROPER—destructive, using of the mighty natural forces, marks the all-important PARTING OF THE WAYS, correctly termed "INTELLIGENCE"—right,

good, sanity, etc.—THE WAY OF LIFE, and "IGNORANCE" —wrong, bad, insanity, etc.—THE WAY OF DEATH.

We see this wonderful phenomena running riot—often unto frenzy, in DREAMS—visions, intuition, inspiration, revelation, fantasy, opinions, whims, cranks and lunies; business, politics, religion, etc., etc., and COMPETITION. All of which being properly classified under the caption of DEVITAL PSYCHIC PHENOMENA —induced mainly by corresponding erroneous teachings. These distinctive links of the great chain of DEATH—individually and by sects or schools, each devoutedly believing they are right and FIGHTING for supremacy—SURVIVAL, churn our ENVIRONMENT into a WARRING caldron of influence, that DIGS AN UNTIMELY GRAVE FOR EVERY HUMAN BEING—No One Now Living More Than One-tenth of the Possible Uniform Span of An Ever Joyous Life; and WHAT LITTLE EVEN THE MOST FORTUNATE SUCCEED IN HOLDING TOGETHER BY DINT OF CONTINUAL STRIFE, IS—COMPARATIVELY CONSIDERED, NOT WORTH HAVING. The Frightful Condition This Work Seeks to Entirely Correct.

Which is a fact that is unwittingly acknowledged by nearly all, by most people frantically "seeking a heaven, way over there, in the SWEET bye and bye;" where it is "HOPED"—"THE INJUSTICES OF THIS LIFE WILL AT LAST BE RIGHTED"—at least MOSTLY IN HELL! Yet—perhaps, SOME IN PARADISE! "Glorious" prospects.

The Complete Correction, however—of "injustice," is confined solely to MATERIAL SCIENCE—THE DREAM OF VITAL PSYCHIC PHENOMENA, broadly induced by uniformly teaching harmonious constructive FACTS, and providing a corresponding system enabling each person to LIVE TRUE THERETO—AS ALL MOST EARNESTLY DESIRE: HENCE, THERE IS NOTHING BETTER OR EASIER TO DO: This will be fully proven to every unbiased reader.

As many are painfully aware, there is a vast number of sincere and good people—PITIABLY IGNORANT OF PSYCHIC PHENOMENA AND THEIR OWN DEPLORABLE CONDITION, who often look competent scientists squarely in the face; who know more bed-rock truth about so-called SPIRITUALLY in a minute than all those combined who believe themselves literally baptized in its gore have as yet learned, or—by their process of CONTINUAL AFFIRMATION OF ITS ERRORS, could ever learn to understand. Yet, they unblushingly tell the savants that they must be "BORN AGAIN"—at least "UNTO THE SPIRIT," before being duly qualified to even intelligently discuss, much less authoritatively advise in their SCIENCE-LESS case.

They unwittingly not only conceitedly and defiantly, but with an air of "BLESSED AND SAVED" exaltation, serenely tell their vastly superiors—in knowledge of the problem involved, that "THE SPIRITUAL CAN ONLY BE SPIRITUALLY DISCERNED," etc. As it were, that a mania can be explained only by the maniac—while under the influence, nor be duly understood by anyone not enjoying the same delightful condition: Being, indeed, a Holy Feeling that is quite unrealizable except by "PERSONAL EXPERIENCE." Which, alas, as personal experience is always different, clearly indicates UNUNIFORM ABNORMALITY—THE EXACT FACT: No two "INSPIRED" exactly the same—except per method.

'Tis precisely like it would be—as in fact often occurs, for a seriously MAD patient to tell a renowned alienist that insanity can be sanely explained only by the insane; that the Doctor himself must first become and be at the time insane, in order to be capable of understanding and correctly discuss or treat insanity.

These devout people—though at first indignantly rebellious, deserve and WOULD QUICKLY APPRECIATE PROPER GOVERNMENTAL EDUCATION, which should not be delayed; nothing is more urgently needed or timely.

It might even help some, however, to here further explain. 'Tis evident that when being in its midst—owing to trees, one cannot see the forest: Nor a city, because of the houses. Insects and animals that ever live under ground, never see the earth. Fish and others of their abode cannot see the water. Man and creatures of his realm, see not the air. For much the same reason—being ever submerged in and permeated by it, THE PRIME ETHER is unseeable by any, except by THE EYE OF SCIENCE—broad and clear mental vision—induced by ample relative evidential facts.

Yet more to the point in mind,—veritably "living and moving and having their being" therein and thereof, few, indeed, duly realize the density of prevalent IGNORANCE. This, however, involves a somewhat different phase; which can be precisely illustrated by referring to those different in degree only, of whom it is said that—owing to variously induced defect of their brain, THE INSANE KNOW IT NOT—who are mainly at large; which is extensively discussed in the chapter on CRIMINOLOGY AND INSANITY—X.

Verily—today, "truth is far stranger than fiction; hence, more often spoken in a joke than otherwise—to avoid giving offense.

'Tis generally believed that glibness and loud talk indicate KNOWLEDGE; that ABSOLUTE TRUTH, HOWEVER, IS UNKNOWABLE; which in every instance is precisely the reverse of FACT. For instance, practically the entire race has been madly shouting about GODS, DEVILS, HEAVENS, HELLS, ANGELS, IMPS, GHOSTS, ETC., for thousands of years; yet, THE ABSOLUTE TRUTH about all such is completely summed up with the one word—IGNORANCE. This blunt statement of absolute FACT, doubtless, will greatly anger many people—as the truth at present generally does.

The fact is, SANITY—the lonesomest and most valu-

able craft afloat, is ever sought as an object of attack by no end of hellish sharks and "subs," determined on sinking it into their bottomless pit—in which they generally ingloriously succeed. Hence, GREAT THINKERS ARE FEW OR KEEP FROM VIEW; thus maintaining the rule of BRUTE MIGHT instead of THE LIGHT OF RIGHT: SHAMEFUL BEYOND MEASURE.

Our world-wide beloved Lincoln said in effect that —"the Nation cannot long endure half 'free' and half slave"—which was practically true: It is more literally true, however, that ESSENTIAL BASIC SCIENCE cannot duly obtain and maintain with MAN "free" and all else ruled by Cause and Effect; half ALTRUISTIC and half SELFISH, etc.; for all such is not only a libel on the INERRANT UNIVERSAL NATURAL LAW, but an insult to every INTELLIGENT person: Even an untutored child might know that any such could be born and maintained solely of IGNORANCE —the source of strife, for Nature admits of no such or any other contradictions. Neither are the deceptions necessary or desirable—in vital problems, for the purpose of expressing antithetical degrees or phases of a specific phenomena; for invariably a WARRING misunderstanding must—as experience proves, be the result. So, in regard to all such we should ever TEACH THE PLAIN TRUTH: In fact, we certainly have had enough of UNBEARABLE GUESSES IN UNGUESSABLE PARABLES, etc. Teach Man The Truth is The Panacea.

For instance: just try to estimate the debasing conglomerate IGNORANCE expressed and STRIFE that has been brewed from the BELIEF in a rule of PART GOD, PART DEVIL, PART MAN, PART NATURAL CAUSE AND EFFECT. Why, nothing could be more perversive of correct reasoning, nor promotive—as we personally observe and history vividly portrays, of more deplorable WORLD-WIDE CRISS-CROSS VICIOUS WRANGLE AND WAR. And too, it's only making a bad matter worse by "conferring" the honor

of ruling wholly on MAN—whether it be MONARCHISTIC, ARISTOCRATIC, BUREAUCRATIC OR DEMOCRATIC form of government; for CAUSE AND EFFECT—the real I AM, which—THROUGH IGNORANCE OF CAUSALITY IS CALLED JEHOVAH IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, is indeed, "A JEALOUS GOD" tolerating "NO OTHER GODS" or neglect, to which even haughty man must acknowledge—"THY WILL NOT MINE BE DONE," in due humble obedience. Thus, not only saith but doth THE ETERNAL COSMIC MONARCH OF MATERIA-ENERGY—man's inevitable guide unto weal or woe, despite IGNORANCE THEREOF. Indeed, solely to this INEXORABLE AND INEXHAUSTIBLE POWER may we rightly or otherwise look for EXACT JUSTICE—squirm and squeal as we may. Man is a medium—tool, not the source of power—HE IS RULED.

In all due time—quite near at hand, we shall clearly learn—per medium of varying degrees of PLEASURE, how to gather the wheat—constructive or INTELLIGENT PLEASURE, from the chaff—destructive or IGNORANT PLEASURE, imbibing the VITAL, and avoiding the VILE. In other words, through the monitor of contrasting PAIN and JOY, man shall—soon as THE SAVING POINT OF FREE-WILL-LESS-NESS is clearly seen, quickly and uniformly conform to SANITY—self-preservation, under the ALL-POWERFUL INFLUENCE OF KNOWING that, DISCORD means premature death for ALL, and that solely by HARMONY may ANY mature—when ALL would. They may and shall learn the great lesson—completely expressed in six words, that—DISCORD DON'T PAY—and—HARMONY DOES PAY: Class-consciousness is race suicide.

Everybody will be taught to understand and abide by THE GOLDLESS RULE—*IT IS TO THE WELFARE OF SELF TO TREAT ALL OTHERS WITH HEALTFUL CARE.* The acme of wisdom is to live right—EVER CONSTRUCTIVE. The Panacea, therefore, exacts that MAN be thus duly imbued, and afforded precisely the correct opportunity to LIVE IT.

Every human being—white, black, yellow or mixed, will ever be thoroughly trained to duly realize the vital necessity to SELF, for each to flawlessly exemplify solely CONSTRUCTIVE LIVING; that we are equal dependents on helpful co-operation; that we live nor die by self alone, but ONE FOR ALL AND ALL FOR ONE; that SUCH AND NONE ELSE constitutes the full range from Alpha to Omega—inclusive, of SALVATION TRUTH. That, THE ONLY PROPER FUNCTION OF GOVERNMENT IS, TO UNIFORMLY ENDOW EVERY FACTOR OF THE RACE WITH THE GUIDING KNOWLEDGE OF THIS OMNIPOTENT PRINCIPLE: Mainly discussed under TELEPATHY.

NATURE KNOWS NO FREEDOM, nor self-denial; therefore, exact science—its explanation, can have no use for such words as—may, should, liberty, permission, license, ALTRUISM, SACRIFICE, etc.—all such having an ANARCHISTIC tendency, which ever have and would admit of CLASS-CONSCIOUSNESS AND CHAOS IN HUMAN AFFAIRS: Hence, *MAN MUST HAVE AND DO WHAT IS BEST FOR HIM.* And too, note carefully that "HAVE" precedes "DO" in this greatest sentence ever formulated for mankind to observe—and that MUST is preceded only by MAN.

UNIFORM EDUCATIONAL COMPULSION OF EXACT JUSTICE—FREEDOM FROM LIBERTY OF VITAL LOSS, IS THE SIMPLEST, MOST POWERFUL AND PRACTICAL GOVERNMENT THAT CAN BE CONCEIVED; BECAUSE IT IS EXACTLY CORRECT —JUST WHAT EVERY PERSON WANTS—when duly taught the facts involved.

Teach Man What is Right and Afford Him an Opportunity to Do it, and He Will Never Do Wrong; for, As There is Nothing Better to Conceive, INFINITE SELFISHNESS WOULD NOT PERMIT IT.

Therefore, *TEACH MAN THE TRUTH* IS THE PANACEA;* FOR, PRODUCTIVE EXERCISE AND INTERDEPENDENCE —THE ESSENTIALS OF LIFE WORTH WHILE, IS THE ACME OF TRUTH AND DESIRABILITY.

The Golden Rule—"Do Unto Others as Ye Would that They Should Do Unto You"—ever solely a personal guide and corresponding influence unto weal or woe—according to one's condition or the way they "see things," can be rendered duly constructive only by properly endowing each person with exact knowledge of ESSENTIAL BASIC PRINCIPLE, AND THE MEANS OF HAVING AND DOING EXACT RIGHT—which each would then do, BECAUSE IT WOULD PAY SELF: Thus uniformerly transforming the effect of THE GOLDEN RULE INTO THE GOLDLESS RULE—compare them.

SUCH A RULE WOULD BE STABLE, for it would do away with NEED AND WANT—between which there is NOW a vast difference, but would THEN BECOME the same; for when learned TO KNOW WHAT IS RIGHT—the best that's possible for SELF and getting it, NOTHING MORE COULD BE DESIRED: thus completely satisfying INFINITE SELFISHNESS: Hence, PRAYER WOULD BE SILLY—as it is now.

Yet, the condition just depicted is precisely reversed to that of now, as are the delusions of celestial HEAVEN AND HELL; which, however, are the possibility that will surely descend from "on high" and combine in a REAL EARTHLY PARADISE—ever so vividly foretold—by desire, faith or IMAGES.

SUCH IS MAN'S DUE AND WILL SOME DAY ACCRUE: IT IS UP TO YOU AND I TO DO.

*EVERY-THING OR BEINGS are produced of and conform to ENVIRONMENT, and are ever obedient to their parent. This influence—alike called EXPERIENCE OR EDUCATION, is manifest first in PSYCHO-PHYSICAL GROWTH, and finally in every instance by INDIVIDUAL DEATH—disorganization or decomposition—back to their source.

The process and function of EXPERIENCE is the impelling of the nervous system to assume an association of actions, corresponding to the dictates of impinging forces—regardless of class, variety or extent: EXPERI-

ENCE AND EDUCATION—personal Cause and Effect, are EQUAL AND SAME—which greatly vary, however, with different individuals.

The single or co-operative action of the nerves thus effected is permanent—the basis of MEMORY.

These reflex actions—which grow in complication and phases to correspond with the extension and class OF EXPERIENCE—singly, sectionally or combinedly, constitute FEELING OR CONSCIOUSNESS—rightly spoken of as REACTION TO STIMULI; which self- evidently is the PSYCHO-PHYSICAL phenomena that is called MIND, and which when extended into varying and more or less associated CHAINS OF ACTION, constitutes what is termed MENTALITY, THINKING OR REASON—covering every degree, NORMAL OR ABNORMAL FUNCTION AND CONDITION OF OUR BEING.*

Thus with only a few words, the entire range of the most perplexing problem that has ever confronted man to solve, is simply, entirely, correctly and clearly explained. Indeed, Nature is never complicated or occult —when understood.

DEATH MEANS; that absolute and everlasting extinction of CONSCIOUSNESS—reaction to stimuli, which results from a disorganization of the co-operative parts that are necessary to the ORGANIC ACTION, SPIRIT, ANIMATION OR LIFE OF A PERSONALITY—somatic vitality or function of THE BODY—SOUL: Hence, as the constituent MATTER does not cease to exist, the ORGANIC ACTION, SPIRIT, ANIMATION, LIFE OR ACTIO-PHYSICAL COMBINATION —THE PERSONAL SPIRITUALITY OR INTELLECTUALITY, is precisely what and all that DIES—a reversal of prevalent belief.

In other words, DEATH OF AN ENTITY ensues as the result of stopping the systemic or co-relative ACTION of its requisite organs; the MATERIA-ENERGY—though changed by decomposition, transmutation, reorganization, etc., into other manifestations—finally back to the

ether, is thus EVER ENTIRELY CONSERVED. While from such there is NO COSMIC LOSS OR GAIN, the PARTICULAR INDIVIDUALITY IS EXTINCT—except in the memory of the living. The personal organic spirit or action dies, while the matter remains and forms into other things. MAN—MICROCOSM, IS "THE SOUL OR WHOLE" OF NATURE, and will fight for life until its modes in TIME—actions, and SPACE—extension, is fully expressed in SELF.

As has been explained but should be here repeated, there are only two causes of DEATH: Which are, DISCORD —during the necessary period for completion of GROWTH; and MATURITY—that may duly accrue solely from practical HARMONY during the required time to fully develop and RIPEN, the attainment—with MAN, of OMNISCIENCE: Which, were HARMONY—essential to the completion of construction, ever maintained—as 'tis easily possible to do, EVERY PERSON would fully attain; when DEATH—then caused by no further possible growth, would ensure—void of pain or regret, in spite of THE DEVIL or GOD either. OMNISCIENCE SPELLS THOUGHT-LESSNESS—DEMENTALIZATION.

Yet, none can know better than the writer does, that at first IGNORANT SELFISHNESS, born of deeply rooted perverse teaching—mainly Holy Fright and Delight, the most potent cause of early death, will prompt a great many to ignore or savagely condemn these self-evident REAL SALVATION TRUTHS. Some—not realizing the ALMIGHTY POWER OF LOGICAL REASONING FROM PROVEN FACTS, will MADLY consider such as a DEVILISH effort to thwart their God and Hope of Heaven: Even, alas, persist in BLANKLY BELIEVING that they may go to A CELESTIAL PARADISE, despite CONCLUSIVE evidence of there being no such place.

They will—while left solely to individual "choice," unwittingly MAINTAIN HELL ON EARTH, WHERE A GENUINE HEAVEN WOULD QUICKLY OBTAIN were it not for the sav-

age strife continually engendered by MULTIFORM IGNORANT SELFISHNESS—diverse warring superstition, man's only foe; hence, the duty of government to correct.

Such, indeed, is deplorable; and the only possible antidote consists of UNIFORM EDUCATION IN INTELLIGENT SELFISHNESS—mankind's only friend: HARMONY—VS. —DISCORD.

NATIONS WILL NEVER CEASE FIGHTING WARS UNTIL IGNORANCE—the cause of strife and premature death, is dethroned.

"YE SHALL KNOW THE TRUTH AND THE TRUTH SHALL MAKE YOU FREE"—from WRONG, but not from RIGHT—being merely a desirable supplanting of IGNORANCE by INTELLIGENCE, the ABSOLUTE MONARCHS in their respective realms—DECAY UNTO DEATH—OR—GROWTH UNTO FULL LIFE, there being literally NO ESCAPE OR FREEDOM—Cause and Effect of Materia-Energy, Ever Ruling Supreme: HEED YE THIS.

Nor is belief in God, Devil, Heaven, Hell, etc., conducive of HAPPINESS, and Atheism of WRETCHEDNESS—as claimed, but QUITE THE REVERSE. Of course now-a-days, DOMINANT FANATICAL IGNORANCE, often makes CONFIDENT NATURAL INTELLIGENCE sorely feel its merciless heel.

Yet, the writer has heard hundreds of ATHEISTS earnestly thank fortune, for having been delivered from their former constant and frightful uncertainty, as to whether HEAVEN OR HELL was to be the portion of themselves, relatives and friends; often finally being imbued by the heartless bribe and threat teachings, with BLISSFUL indifference as to the fate of all but SELF—benumbing our Natural interest in others, MAN'S GREATEST NORMAL PLEASURE.

Indeed, no SCIENTIFIC ATHEIST would trade places with a Hellistic Theist for the world. Fools only—not well founded Atheists, would exchange their broad-gauge REASON—mankind's highest possible attainment,

for such "TREASON TO REASON"—dogmatic narrow creeds.

No Religion—dogmatic belief in uncanny death, can as thoroughly satisfy—even a partially sane person, AS FEARLESS AND LOGICAL THINKING FROM NATURAL CAUSE TO EFFECT—THE TRUE PROCESS OF HAPPINESS AND LIFE WORTH LIVING. This is self-evident because IT IS TRUE. Nor is it possible—as "Billy" Sunday logically asserts, there could be a HEAVEN unless there is a HELL; for there could be NO SALVATION without probable DAMNATION, any more than there could be PLEASURE without possible PAIN —the delusions being born of the actual.

While it is fully realized that many will feel a personal and class affront at this discussion of THEOLOGY: Yet, not one word of the work is intended, nor when properly understood, can be personally applied—only so far as it may be educational.

Nothing is more strongly contended herein than that the teaching and arbitrary declaration of liberty, freedom of conscience or PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY, IS THE BASIS OF ERROR—exempting all from personal blame for their belief. Which—while affecting everyone personally and should be so considered—making them even more careful of their own conduct and treatment of others, is intended at least, to be a purely SCIENTIFIC OR IMPERSONAL discussion of an all-inclusive and all-important fundamental problem; true or false, beneficial or detrimental alike to one and all; being impartial SCIENCE—CLASS-CONSCIOUS-LESS, or mere personal assertion—CHAOS-NESS, which solely the facts involved may correctly decide—void of mere belief or PERSONALITIES.

The reader may have by this time begun to realize, that this work is not merely of the "GOD-KILLING" CLASS, for in the first place there are none to kill; nor is it "A SUSTAINING HOPE" CRUSHER, for the sole object is to INDUCE MISGUIDED HUMANITY TO EXCHANGE ITS REAL HELL

AND FALSE HEAVEN FOR A GENUINE PARADISE—fully explaining the why, ways and means for doing so, GIVING INFINITELY MORE THAN IS TAKEN.

This is by no means—as heretofore has always been the case, merely a one-sided effort to either knock the props from THE TRUSTFUL—leaving them to wallow in the mire worse off than before; nor of the opposing class, who THREATEN ALL THOSE WITH HELL THAT DARE BE DOUBTFUL OF SOME DOGMA.

No, the writer detests all such, and has devoted over thirty years and his every cent to the cause of LEARNING THE TRUTH THAT IS SUPREMELY GOOD FOR ALL, ever void of the slightest prejudice—except that solely FACTS be compiled to clearly point out THE RIGHT.

No word in this work is intended to be other than SEVERELY KIND; which it is believed all thoughtful people —regardless of their opinion as to its merits, will readily accord. VERILY, INTENDED AS A BLESSING INSTEAD OF A CUSSING; which the writer is sure will at least some day be universally so considered and the result. As to when —in a great measure, for YOU, it's up to YOU and YOU and YOU. I'm doing my best, DO YOURS! NOW!! RIGHT NOW!!!

The difference in effect of PERSONAL CONDEMNATION —enforcing the dogma of FREE WILL, and solely CONDEMNATION OF WRONG—intelligent dissection and selection of CAUSE AND EFFECT, is no less than respective UNIVERSAL DAMNATION OR SALVATION. The tap-root of EVIL is, therefore, herein fearlessly exposed, in hopes that it will be carefully and promptly scrutinized, recognized and sterilized; thus making the best of the worst.

Hence, as THEOLOGY and its immediate diverse issue of superstitions are the parent and support of the dogma FREE WILL—the fountain and flood of pus, they are, therefore, inevitably attacked combinedly, as powerful sustainers of the DEGRADING PRINCIPLE, instead of the

IRRESPONSIBLE PERSONAL media of manifestation; like properly curing a disease by removing its cause.

THEOLOGY—of which RELIGION is its diverse expression, has ever been the primal method of dealing with the ALL-INCLUSIVE PROBLEM OF LIFE; the all-important phase of mentality that permeates and basicly controls every affair of man, which must at least be clearly exposed before practically any factor of the intricately entwined system of livelihood can be perfected. Hence, the basic snare and delusion is herein broadly, impartially and earnestly considered; for the venerable and tenacious enemy of science must be entirely removed, or its degrading influence will remain a powerful obstacle—in way of IGNORANCE PROMOTER, to weaken or wreck our possible and deserved fortune: EVEN A SLIGHT COMPROMISE WOULD BE A MIGHTY MISTAKE.

The main trouble is, nearly every person—with the devout intention of enforcing their version of RELIGIOUS DUTY, narrow their consideration of the stupendous problem, to their own efforts to do RIGHT: That is, mainly, to CONVERT OTHERS TO THEIR FAITH. Instead of viewing its world-wide and historical aspect of diversity and struggle—as the proper basis of judgment, they simmer it down to a purely SELF-EXPERIENCE or home affair: Verily! EVER BEING DOGMATICALLY ANCHORED TO A PERSONAL OR CREED CONSCIOUSNESS.

They seem to forget or are indifferent to the venomous fact that, everybody else is doing the same "WILL OF GOD," each from a different standpoint; and that it takes many large volumes—including The Bible, to depict only a fractional account of the repulsive methods and result—say nothing of ITS DIRECT ISSUE—The World At War RIGHT NOW.

And yet, these mainly are the people who will savagely denounce THE NATURAL LAW OF SELF-SATISFACTION; for up to date it has been merely the Godly virtue

of SELF-SANCTIFICATION and salvation, by the humble process of "SURVIVAL OF THE SLICKEST": ALTRUISM EVER WITH A VENGEANCE—Hell for You Who Believe Not as I DO! Godliness.

AND YET, we have clearly seen that INFINITE SELFISHNESS MUST BE OUR SAVIOR OR HUMANITY IS FOREVER LOST: Which, however—as Nature makes no mistake, will not fail us. But alas, the mill of time grinds slow and fine—requiring supreme patience—TO UNDERSTAND INTERDEPENDENCE AND FREE-WILL-LESS-NESS—THE DESIRABILITY OF CO-OPERATION AND KINDNESS.

As before stated, there is literally a UNIVERSAL SALVATION difference between PERSONAL CONDEMNATION, and merely the CONDEMNATION OF WRONG—of which the victim is only the unfortunate medium of expression. PERSONALITY is wholly the product of EXPERIENCE. Many so-called purely mental phases of abnormality, being far more contagious and dangerous than is small-pox. For instance, labor, tuberculosis, travel, religion, science, etc., are each a true factor of the usually much restricted term EDUCATION—which in this work is properly used synonymous with EXPERIENCE, either of which include any and every factor of one's impinging ENVIRONMENT, and the TOTALITY—accrued from the instant of personal CONCEPTION to incident of date, is the influence that inerrantly moulds PERSONALITY—thought, speech, acts, habits, health, sickness—specific and general idiosyncrasies, finally death; each ever manifesting an accurate reflex of their EDUCATION or EXPERIENCE: PURELY the EFFECT of an exactly commensurate CAUSE. Every faculty and facility being ACQUIRED, and a corresponding reaction REQUIRED—correctly spells IRRESPONSIBILITY. *MAN NEVER HAS AND CANNOT DISOBEY THE LAW OF HIS BEING.*

Hence, to CONDEMN or COMMEND a person for their acts, is as silly as it would be to condemn a lion for kill-

ing a fawn when hungry, or to commend the brute for tenderly playing with the mate of its prey immediately after being filled; except to instructively condemn WRONG and commend RIGHT are each potent EDUCATIONAL influences for GOOD. More vitally stated—WE SHOULD ALWAYS CORRECTINGLY BUT IMPERSONALLY CONDEMN WRONG—the virus of death, and PERSONALLY COMMEND RIGHT—the elixir of life: CONSTRUCTIVE EDUCATION VS. DOGMATIZATION STAGNATION OR DEGRADATION AND BRUTALIZATION—THE DAMNATION OF SALVATION.

PERSONAL PUNISHMENT—in way of PAIN—conducive of death, and REWARD—in way of PLEASURE—promotive of life, are the inerrant Natural monitors that are ever precisely commensurate with every deed and need, insuring normal development—were they not corrupted—as is now generally the case and should be carefully prevented: PAIN IS NATURE'S CRY OF—IGNORANCE!

Hence—as clearly indicated by THE LAW, The Greatest Relative Pleasure is Selective of Every Act—ever seeking the best even of the worst; self-preservation, therefore, is evidently by the process of making an INTELLIGENT, that is—a right or constructive choice of every action: Which in turn basically points out THE GOLDLESS RULE. IT IS TO THE WELFARE OF SELF TO TREAT ALL OTHERS WITH HEALTHFUL CARE, for it has been plainly shown that "NONE LIVE or DIE by SELF ALONE, but per the influence of EXPERIENCE—mainly derived from FELLOW HUMAN BEINGS: Inevitable co-operation.

Indeed, we may learn of others but not of self—REASON being the reflex of compound EDUCATION.

Hence, to authoritatively or otherwise ADD PUNISHMENT TO THE NATURAL CONSEQUENCE OF AN ACT IS WRONG: And hence, the officious PERSONAL CONDEMNATION—practiced by The Church IN THE NAME OF GOD is the primal cause of UNIVERSAL DEGRADATION—A BRUTALIZATION THAT HURTS—DEVITALIZING.

Preacher-Priests—and even such holy-frights as "Billy" Sunday, are liberally paid and loudly extolled for not only branding a great many people as FOOLS, but threatening them with EVERLASTING HELL as the consequence of what they loudly denounce as IGNORANCE. Christ is worshiped notwithstanding his—"Give not that which is holy unto DOGS, nor cast your pearls before SWINE" * * * bitter exclamation of disgust. Which leads us to believe that when P. T. Barnum said—"The people love to be hum-bugged," he was right. Even, "get the money or knock 'em dead," is now very extensively practiced and respected; not only by the business highwaymen, but by the meek and lowly save-men within the sacred shrines of the holy of holies.

Yet—as history clearly proves by many a similar case, the expounder even of THE ABSOLUTE TRUTH, that man is A FOOL for kotowing either to priests, heaven or hell; and that in the final no man is an unappreciative DOG OR HOG of really "holy" ideas or precious things: And yet, BE IT SO, the teacher of such will for a time be heartlessly trampled under foot and rended, by many of whom he earnestly seeks to serve even unto proving them potentially capable of OMNISCIENCE—ever worthy of corresponding happiness and span of life; even indeed, of suggestively preparing the way therefor—IGNORANCE GENERALLY BEING HARD TO DISLODGE AND ALWAYS VICIOUS.

Lamentably, it is widely believed that "WHERE IGNORANCE IS BLISS IT IS FOLLY TO BE WISE;" for, actually, what people don't know not only hurt the ignorant greatly and mainly, but is ever a corresponding world-wide very injurious influence on those who do know. The embarrassing fact involved, however, is enough to make the credulous believe that a whipped dog enjoys instead of dreads his master: Also deters the wise from expounding the truth—to avoid the serpent's fangs:

Indeed, the volume of TRUTH, BEAUTY AND GOODNESS thus crushed is beyond measure.

Just think if you can of the wonderful benefit that would accrue, were the vast means that is now being employed to promote IGNORANCE, transferred to boost INTELLIGENCE: Why, it would result in GENUINE SALVATION within one year of every person on earth.

'Tis a fatal mistake to believe that the present frightful condition of mankind can be corrected merely through the medium of finance and stomach economics. All such efforts are like starting to construct a building from the third story up; comparable to "mansions in the sky"—FOUNDATION-LESS, BRAIN-LESS AND SUCCESS-LESS: For SELF—MAN, His Nature, The Will or Ruling power, IS THE PROPER BASIS.

Likewise, every other specific and general reform scheme, admitting of the slightest personal or clique MONOPOLY AND COMPETITION IN LIVELIHOOD OR SOCIAL INEQUALITY—in the final, must successfully fail; bequeathing a great loss to the promoters and maintainers, till from repugnance they are changed. Indeed, no method admitting of CLASS-CONSCIOUSNESS OF CLASH-CONDITIONS OF VAST-CONSEQUENCES CAN HEREAFTER LONG ENDURE: FOR THE LOVE OF LIFE MUST SOON CONQUER THE INFLUENCE CONDUCIVE OF PREMATURE DEATH.

Even, alas; neither can the desired HARMONY obtain from either of the much flaunted systems—as now expounded, of SOCIALISM or DEMOCRACY—each being "a cart before the horse." Their "similar ideals," however, may in a slight measure be the RESULT but not the source of—UNIVERSAL INTELLIGENT DETERMINATION OF CONSTRUCTIVE LIVING, SOLELY PER EDICT OF NATURAL CAUSE AND EFFECT—the Simplest, only Perfect and Proper Government for MAN: Which, though when narrowly viewed by IGNORANT SELFISHNESS seems chaotic and unjust, is ETERNAL TRUTH RULING SUPREME—how-

ever we continue to DREAM, SCHEME AND SCREAM, instead of GLEAN THE CREAM, CLEAN AND SERENE. Even which, alas, per force solely of INTELLIGENT SELFISHNESS, will some day completely obtain—FREE FROM STAIN DESPITE DISDAIN OF FACTS THAT ARE PLAIN.

Verily, by such only may we Correct and Direct the Neglect and Defect, or Perfect Derelict Effect in every Respect of INDIVIDUALS, FAMILIES, SOCIETY AND NATIONS; ever keeping AFFAIRS AND THE RACE without Except, by mere dint of Exact Fact Intact—Bright, Compact and Content.

Indeed, LIGHT and RIGHT are MIGHT and DELIGHT: Even LIGHT is Right and Might and Delight, yet QUIET. So, the QUAINT last words of poet GOETHE—"give us more LIGHT," was a prayer of BRIGHT SIGHT—Right, Might, Delight—the Blight of Night: We may live and die it, though it has neither Life or Death—being PRINCIPLE—a rule of action: NONE CAN BUY IT BUT ALL MUST TRY IT. YET, GET IT TRUE OR IT WILL GET YOU: THE UNIVERSAL PILOT—IMPARTIAL AND ETERNAL CAUSE AND EFFECT OF MATERIA-ENERGY, UNTO A FRUITFUL LIFE OR YOUTHFUL DEATH.* THE LAW OF RIGHT OR LIFE IS COMPLETE AND INHERENT IN MAN: LOOK THERE.*

While the complete work—a book of near six hundred pages, thoroughly and clearly explains in detail EVERY BASIC PRINCIPLE OF COSMOS AND AFFAIRS OF MAN WITHOUT A MISSING LINK, only that in regard to MARRIAGE will be briefly sketched here; merely as an illustration of how perfect "THE BOOK OF NATURE" has ever pointed out THE WAY OF LIFE when understood, AS IT MAY BE—EXACTLY IN EVERY REALM.

NATURE—OUR TRUSTWORTHY GUIDE, KNOWS NO FREEDOM; therefore, EVERY FIT PERSON MUST MARRY—mates of their own choice if well chosen, at the proper age—WHEN NATURE CALLS FOR UNION OF SEXES, after being specially educated for that most im-

portant function in life, UNDER CAREFUL SUPERVISION OF THE GOVERNMENT; and every child—though left in care of parents, would ever be amply provided for—FROM THE COMMON STOREHOUSE, and under the watchful eye of the all-protecting guardian. The government would, therefore, be THE PARENT OF PARENTS—tolerating neither ignorance or neglect: A PROCESS OF INERRANT INTELLECTUAL SELECTION.

However, as the union of sex IS A NATURAL IMPULSE OF DUE VIRILITY; therefore, a staid aversion thereto would be considered ample evidence of an abnormal or diseased state, and a perfect bar to the person's marriage. Hence, coercion must be limited to promoting psycho-physical health—broad inducive education.

Thus mutual affinity would constitute a burglar-proof key to each wedlocked home—with parental nature as the sole and sufficient bond.

Would not this completely settle every phase of the great problem of MARRIAGE—PROPER MATING, EUGENICS, DIVORCE, AND THE SCARLET SOCIAL EVIL, etc.? Why, of course it would, and it is the only solution. There would then be every incentive for marriage—health, home, plenty, contentment, etc.; SUBLIME HAPPINESS. Especially when each union was guarded by proper education and ample ennobling amusement, including world-wide travel—every essential of the best.

While all FIT would be impelled by LIGHT AND HEALTH to properly marry—which would then mean practically all, yet none others need apply; for "SAFETY TO ALL FIRST" is the proper motto for government—which must have its root in the production of perfect children and joyful families. Why! ill-mating, unhappiness and divorce would then be comparatively unknown; while the children would be ideal—nothing lacking for making them so, REVERSING THE VILE CUSTOM AND RESULT OF TODAY.

There Literally Could be No Scarlet Social Evil.

Thus we have laid a proper foundation for ever maintaining every man, woman and child—at once SEPARATELY AND COMBINEDLY provided with every essential of a truly happy life in an ideal "HOME SWEET HOME": Nature's noblest and loveliest estate—THE BASIC ESSENTIAL.

A woman once asked the writer what CONSTRUCTIVE VITAL SCIENCE records as being correct in regard to the problem of MARRIAGE; and—after the foregoing was concisely explained, she warmly said: "I permit no one else to dictate as to how my children shall be brought up." Then I added that, NO ONE ELSE should have that right, nor would THE GOVERNMENT—unless the treatment accorded was INJURIOUS to the children, parents and others; when due correction would be promptly compelled. Then she said, well—WHAT WOULD ANY WORTHY MOTHER SAY?

Which in principle—EDUCATIONAL DIRECTION AND CORRECTION—where needed only, would ever be the ample methods employed in every affair of life—INSURING FREEDOM FROM LIBERTY OF VITAL LOSS TO ANY.

Would such people—EVER RECEIVING NO MORE OR LESS THAN THEIR EXACT DUE, shrink from doing their bit; when only just sufficient PRODUCTIVE EXERCISE to maintain perfect health would be required—OF EVERYBODY, to forever maintain their ennobling condition? THINK IT OVER—but don't show your ignorance by comparing such conditions and people with the state of affairs and "slackers" of today.

Anyone ought to realize with but a moment's thought that, where each—including women, were specially learned to know how to maintain perfect health —THE ALL-INCLUSIVE PROBLEM, and provided with every means of doing so—including 3 to 4 hours, 5 days a week, 10 months a year of ennobling productive exercise

—a serfless dual benefit, THERE COULD BE PRACTICALLY NO SICKNESS OR IMMATURE DEATH.

Dining would then be mainly a public service, ever of the best unadulterated food—properly prepared and served; nothing is more needed.

Every person would ever be clothed in the best—for the requirement, that combined wisdom and efforts could produce—nothing shoddy: No waste of any nature allowed—intelligence is never wasteful.

Every service would be in the interest of all: Yet all would ever be in faithful service OF EACH—making every person "LORD AND MASTER OF ALL I SURVEY, MY RIGHTS THERE ARE NONE TO DISPUTE"—ABSOLUTELY, FOR SELF AND PROGENY. Each may then in deed and in truth exclaim—as did Monte Cristo in fiction, "THE WORLD IS MINE!" AND ADD—ALL ARE MY CONTENTED SERVANTS; each far surpassing in learning and possession—OF EVERY ESSENTIAL FOR AN IDEAL LIFE, any monopolist or potentate that has ever lived—FOR ALL GENERATIONS. And too, all must be INTELLIGENT PLEASURE—the elixir of life.

Yet, some will say THERE WOULD BE NO INCENTIVE OF ACTION;

This, however, is not only possible but will some day be done; for THE INCENTIVE IS—SUPREME HAPPINESS AND COMPLETE LIFE—FOR ALL.

Judge not by what has been or the present, as to what is possible under vastly different conditions. This, of course, is very difficult for most people, who are trained to "live" by "LOOKING BACKWARD" instead of FORWARD; their eyes ever being in the back of their head in place of facing the future. To them if it hasn't been done—"NO USE": These block-heads decry every progressive endeavor.

They think of THE NATURALISTIC PROCESS OF LIFE—as indeed it has ever been taught, in the sense of retro-

grading to caves, roots and herbs, instead of evoluting to palaces and modes of living suitable to developed man. Their saints and heroes are dead and with God "way over there," where they HOPE to some day also go—when they finally MUST "give up the ghost." They are not to blame, for such has been suckled from MOTHER CHURCH. Nothing digs more early graves, however, than this continual emulation of dead fools and prattle of death: For, "AS A MAN THINKETH AT HEART SO IS HE," is an inexorable Natural law. They are dead but unfortunately not buried, still it can be done.

In such a government—all personal authority having been eliminated, and in its place THE CONSTRUCTIVE LAWS OF NATURE—promoting TRUTH and inhibiting ERROR, being enthroned as the sole ruling power; officers from bottom to top serving merely as mediums of classification and general dissemination of essential knowledge; society would be simply a gigantic school of practical science with but the one incentive of action; that of insuring the highest possible uniform attainment, exact equality of opportunity, justice and reward; or, as it were, the much-talked-of UNIVERSAL BROTHERHOOD.

This grand condition can be effected in no other way than by uniformly and thoroughly teaching the world of people THE ABSOLUTE TRUTH, that—HUMAN BEINGS ARE INEVITABLY INTERDEPENDENT; that no one on earth can possibly enjoy A DULY HAPPY AND SPAN OF LIFE while there is even one other person on the globe that is the slightest defective and not fully in line of enjoying the same BIRTH-RIGHT OF SUPREME GODHOOD; that Nature automatically enforces a very close world-wide equilibrium.

With this TRUTH fully understood—as it may and should be the world over, without an unnecessary hour's delay; every member of the great family would then—BUT NOT BEFORE, cheerfully and faithfully do the part

corresponding to their ability—whatever that may be, in the all-important necessity of continually keeping the ALL-INCLUSIVE COMMON STORE-HOUSE—in which each are equally interested, AMPLY FACILITATED AND SUPPLIED: Study as to EQUILIBRIUM OR INTERDEPENDENCE—mainly in Chapters VIII and X.

Can any one give more than a lifetime of faithful service—regardless of class, to mankind?

Can anyone get more for such a service, than everything that would constitute AN IDEAL LIFE? Are they not rightly inseparable?

SHOULD NOT EACH RECEIVE AND DO PRECISELY THIS?

SHOULD YOU NOT EARNESTLY ASSIST IN ESTABLISHING AND MAINTAINING THIS VERY SIMPLE BUT ABSOLUTELY PERFECT CONDITION?

This system completely abolishes all CLASS-CONSCIOUSNESS, as broadly administered EXACT RIGHT must do. The method that admits of the slightest of such is conclusive proof of its defectiveness, inadequacy and instability. The proper and possible system must please every person precisely the same, and be beyond possible improvement; for the great human race is on a forced march for perfection and will not only detect the slightest error in its mode of living, but insist on all such being corrected until the final goal is reached: Evolution exacts this, and it will be done.

We have seen all sorts of suggestions and trials rejected and abandoned, as will be the case in future till the chaff is completely removed. THEN AND NOT TILL THEN SHALL THERE BE "PEACE ON EARTH, GOOD WILL TOWARD MAN." Shall we accomplish this mainly by means of social and bloody war—repulsive example, as slow advancement of the past has been won, or by timely and far more effectual and agreeable precept?

Illustrative: Will the RICH welcome INTELLECTUALISM? Let's see—here, concisely: Much more on the subject further on.

There are people now, whose individual wealth amounts to far more than the total of any city of 500,000 population on earth; for instance, exceeding the combined assessed—money, personal and real property valuation of Los Angeles; which is sufficient evidence to condemn any system that makes such possible—individuals being blameless.

However, let's suppose that it was clearly shown to the wealthy—even the richest and most powerful, that with their assistance—which is essential, there could be a national or world-wide thoroughly practical co-operative government established, with the stable Law of Nature as the sole ruling power; which would absolutely insure every person—regardless of whom or where, the loftiest education it is possible for the combined experience of mankind to impart—vastly transcending the most advanced of today: That it would furnish everyone with an ideal home, family and associates of the same noble qualities: That—without exception, each would be supplied with other essentials of plenty and joy—such as the best of food, clothing, amusements and world-wide travel: That their health would be protected in every way that devoted associated wisdom can devise: That not only need any person have the slightest worry or care—and their family be likewise amply provided for throughout life, but that their progeny for all generations, would ever receive at least an equally desirable treatment.

That owing to far superior learning and uniform application of solely constructive living, coupled with a corresponding knowledge of destructive influences and means of avoiding them—combinedly promotive of harmony and happiness of the race: That as an inevitable result of ever constructive universal peace and endeavor, the average length of life would be extended many folds, with every minute thereof greatly augmented in real-

ization of vital truth, beauty and goodness; taking nothing from any except such as is now the source of care, anxiety, burden, disease, misery and early death, while supplying a great range of essentials that money cannot now command: What must THE INTELLIGENT—wealthy or not, say to such a proposition?

So, when it is clearly proven—AS IT IS UNDER THE HEADING OF TELEPATHY and elsewhere, establishing beyond a possible doubt the inevitable interdependence for life or death of mankind, that TRUE RICHES or the power to live AN IDEAL LIFE depends on ALL OTHERS ENJOYING A FULL PORTION OF LIKE CONDITIONS, each will eagerly lend their every possible assistance to accomplish the universally desired end—INFINITE SELFISHNESS MUST SO EXACT—WOULD IT NOT? WILL ANY REJECT LIFE MORE ABUNDANT? Be careful, however, not to judge by the SAVAGERY of today: THINK OF THE DIFFERENCE.

Who would not exchange troublesome and fickle fortune, their dense ignorance, agony of continual anxiety, disease and early death, for the perpetual care-free real wealth of sublime intelligence, munificence and practical certainty of a much longer and happier life for themselves and descendants? WOULD ANY SANE PERSON?

Does so-called riches hopelessly bereft its possessors of reason? It may have such a grievous effect on some, but surely 'tis not the case with all. Why—as most people will at once fully realize when the full range of the problem is clearly brought to their attention, GENUINE WEALTH CONSISTS OF CONSTRUCTIVE VITAL EXPERIENCE, which fictitious individual MONOPOLY universally curtails, for—NONE LIVE OR DIE BY SELF ALONE: This is proven.

Indeed—though before concisely referred to, unless specifically pointed out, very few would discern the wonderful fact, that—were people duly trained—as 'tis easily possible to do, to realize that their interest is best

served BY HAVING NO MORE OR LESS THAN JUST WHAT IS NEEDED FOR AN IDEAL LIFE; then by being continually so provided for, each would desire only what they get—NEED AND DESIRE BECOMING THE SAME. Think of this carefully: UNIVERSAL ATTAINMENT OF THE HIGHEST IDEAL.

By contrasting such a happy condition with the present state of repulsive greed, it may awaken A SANE DESIRE FOR OUR NEED. VERILY, 'TIS THE ONLY POSSIBLE PROCESS OF FULLY SATISFYING INFINITE SELFISHNESS. Each ever realizing they are enjoying the best that is known.

Oh, no! We don't need RATIONALISM! The fact is—the one who says no, needs it the most. Therefore, man should be subjected to HAVE AND DO JUST WHAT IS BEST FOR AN IDEAL LIFE. Personal Liberty Spells Suicide.

The combined wisdom and wealth of the world should be the resource of every person. That's just enough, and no one need be satisfied with less. IT'S EVERY ONE'S DUE IN SPITE OF THEMSELVES.

Now, while a complete solution of every basic problem could be added, we will briefly consider just one more before the concluding paragraph of this section; which don't amount to much but might interest some just at this time.

Of course, this system would wipe out all Armies and Navies: Legislation and Courts would be obsolete: Prisons abolished and Asylums rendered mighty scarce: Politics and Graft forgotten: The nonsense of Elections no more: Competition, Monopoly, Labor and Capital problems; Strikes, Lockouts, Rent, Profit, Interest, etc., all forever settled. Churches turned into Sunday Schools of Science, with the Converted Preachers as Teachers. No Gambling in any of its many forms; Thievery, Burglary or such could not obtain—no incentive: CERTAINTY VS. CHANCE—for "all is a gamble today"—especially as to LIFE AND HAPPINESS.

Police, Sheriffs, Constables and their ilk would be useless as such. Swindling Booms, Insurance, Huxters, Advertising and so on would be out of date. Poorhouses, Tramps, Poor relation, Beggars and the like, would at last be "on easy street." Pensions and Donations scorned. All Fraternal Societies absorbed by the Universal Brotherhood. All Nations Combined and Sub-Governments wiped out. All law books used solely for fuel. Tobacco, Intoxicants and Drugs largely abandoned, etc., etc.

Trusts, Hard times and Failures could gray no more hairs. Wrangle over property would be all settled. No Prices to Mark up or down. Prostitution for lucre impossible, for lust improbable. No more worry about future welfare of children. Shame and disgrace—born of condemnation, a disease of the past. Anger—born of personal responsibility and censure, would cease. Sin, correctly known as a superstition. Lying—the fruit of schemes, business, fear, ignorance, etc., practically wiped out. Fear, "the only thing to fear"—except wholesome dread of wrong-doing, a potent medium of early death would be reasonless. Suicide—what for? Sickness would hardly be known. Immature death very, very seldom. IGNORANCE? No. INTELLIGENCE? YES. SALVATION? No. SAVED? YES. WHO? ALL!

None of the above mentioned great reforms, nor hundreds of others equally as urgent that would be settled all at once by this system, is the one or group that was in mind to be given a little special attention in closing this section. BUT, as follows—

THERE BEING NO MONEY—NOR OTHER MEDIUM OF TRADE, NO INDIVIDUAL EXCHANGE OF WORK OR COMMODITIES—NO PRIVATE OWNERSHIP OF ANY NATURE: EVERY REQUIREMENT OF GOVERNMENT BEING SUPPLIED BY THE PEOPLE, WHO IN TURN WOULD EACH EQUALLY DRAW THEIR EVERY NEED PROM THE COMMON STORE-HOUSE—No taxes

would be required, would there, if so—for what? No one could owe, pay or collect a debt—could they? WOULDN'T IT SETTLE EVERY DEBT ON EARTH AND MAKE IT IMPOSSIBLE TO EVER CONTRACT ANOTHER? Can they be paid in any other way? No Collector would ever rap at a door—would there? Is it worth while? Think it over.

Can't you see that the present exceedingly complicated militant system is composed of a great batch of far worse than useless institutions—employing millions and millions and millions of people at duties that could and by all means should be done away with, and the energy transferred to needed production of necessities of life? Thus relieving the man with the hoe and machine of fully three-fourths of his burden; yet ever producing ample and being a wonderful benefit to all concerned: Is not what each and all want practical?

Many will ask—what would replace the institutions and systems thus wiped out? Why! Nothing but a world-wide school of practical science, with TEACHER LEADERS—ever chosen by AN AUTOMATIC COMPETITIVE MERIT SYSTEM, as heads of every department and undertaking, from bottom to top. EXCEEDINGLY SIMPLE AND CO-OPERATIVE compared with the intricately complex, disconnected machine of today. It is a matter of elimination, not addition—VITAL PRACTICALITY.

The great system of schools would be headed by a CONGRESS of great minds; graduated—"when in full blast," with the highest honors from the next lower schools; and the compiled lore—ever simple and practical, reflected on every person; by books, journals and one day's schooling a week for every person throughout life.

Every person in the world would receive and be taught to fully understand the same FUNDAMENTAL PRINCIPLE at the same time. Thus ever keeping them in perfect accord on the highest attained basis of thought—in

regard to every essential of life. EVER SCIENTIFIC—NO PERSONAL OPINION OR DICTATION ALLOWED.

With such a system in full swing—everybody being thoroughly versed in basic science and veritably forced BY LIGHT TO HAVE AND DO WHAT IS BEST FOR THEM, for what would anyone pray? While there would scarcely be a person on earth that would do so, yet—if any should so desire, their home "closet" would be precisely the proper and the only place where such a "holy show" could be staged; for—while there would be all sorts of public gatherings and societies in those days, the basic principle underlying all congregations must conform to the great general influence—EVER PROMOTIVE OF PLEASURE AND LIFE.

Such a system would quickly transform mankind into an exceedingly vigorous and happy band of veritable Gods and the earth into a genuine paradise as their playground. Every day would be a practical holiday for enjoying all sorts of ennobling pleasure that would romp everywhere supreme—without a pain, fear or care; with slackers unknown: DON'T YOU BELIEVE IT? Again you are warned—judge not by affairs of today—which can breed nothing but discontent, "slackers" and DEATH.

Could anything be more feasible or desirable?

It has now been not only positively proven that Theology is naught but a mind and social wrecking fraud, but that no religion compares with Natural Science, as a medium for the uplift of mankind. So it is quite proper to record in concluding this division, that—

NATURAL SCIENCE—the ultimate truth, constituting the final absolute dogma, is the only basis upon which all may and some time will COMPLETELY AGREE ON FUNDAMENTALS—leaving the great superstructure of PERSONAL EXPERIENCES AND CORRESPONDING VASTLY DIFFERENT ACCOMPLISHMENTS AS THE EVER INTERESTING AND IN-

STRUCTIVE MEDIUM OF SOCIAL INTERCOURSE, precisely as it mainly is today—except that such would be greatly purified, augmented, equalized and harmonized. Thus, quickly and permanently bringing the race to at least a very high degree of ACCORD AND ATTAINMENT—the essential of a HAPPY AND LONG LIFE TO ANY OR ALL.

Humanity is on a forced march for THE ALMIGHTY TRUTH; all encompassed by—HOW TO UNIFORMLY MAINTAIN PSYCHO-PHYSICAL GROWTH UNTO COMPLETE MATURITY; thus suggestively solving the question—"WHAT CONSTITUTES A SUCCESSFUL LIFE?—so often asked but heretofore never correctly answered even in theory—much less by ATTAINMENT, except "GET THE MONEY"—the fiendish moloch that will some day be slain.

THE GREAT BATTLE FOR LIFE HAS EVER BEEN FIERCELY RAGING—making, seemingly, an infinity of mistakes; yet—not so, for all such were essential to FINAL SUCCESS or they would not have occurred, for—NATURE MAKES NO MISTAKE. Complete Contrast Example of Pain Being a Necessary Evil.

The time has arrived, however, when a halt must be made; and no longer allow the race to be divided and side-tracked at various way-stations, merely at the caprice of—seemingly again, SELF-APPOINTED TOM, DICK and Harry hold-up conductors, wrecking the train or switching the road, while on the journey for vital lore.

Such attempts—as all know, have ever been very successfully made, seriously fooling some people here, other people there, and many people elsewhere; even at times—all the people somewhere: Yet, NEVER ALL THE PEOPLE EVERYWHERE. So, as conditions are ever growing brighter—collectively, the day is not far off when—NO PEOPLE WILL BE FOOLED ANYWHERE.

Thus, as mankind's intellect cannot cease the great work before its rightful destiny is fully reached, it will continue the unfoldment by the Natural process of ever

more and more selecting INTELLIGENT PLEASURE, until in all due time, SELFISHNESS—sanely expressed solely by SELF-PRESERVATION—the cause of evolution, will ENTIRELY ELIMINATE PREMATURE DEATH OF HUMAN BEINGS.

In other words, there is now literally no end to AUTHORITATIVE periodicals, books, individuals, families, societies, schools, religions, laws, corporations, kings, states, nations, etc., galore; each more or less conflicting with all others—not one on earth correct: Ever Discord, Strife, War and Early Death—the result.

As man knows only what he learns from a tremendous hodgepodge of wild and vile bile; and each learns a different lesson—which they endeavor to enforce: So, is it any wonder that humanity has ever been in such an uproar—resulting in the present wholesale murder?

Why, the problem is simple enough to entirely solve. All mankind needs to completely UNIFY AND PERFECT IT IS, A CORRECT AND UNIFORMLY DISTRIBUTED AND TAUGHT CODE OF BASIC PRINCIPLE—promotive of harmonious thought and endeavor.

And now, ask yourself—can anything less than CONSTRUCTIVE VITAL SCIENCE fill the bill? And too, remember that no more or less than such is all this work is earnestly pleading to have done. To do away with all PERSONAL, SECT, COMMUNITY, STATE, NATIONAL OR HUMAN AUTHORITY: Supplanting all such with One for All and All for One, at once PERSONAL AND IMPERSONAL OR IMPARTIAL NATURAL EDICTS.

History tells us of all sorts of opinions, religions, laws, institutions, nations, kings and gods, that have been quashed—all for good of man; and there is no doubt but what all such now extant will meet the same fate—with a greatly added benefit.

EVERY FORWARD STEP THAT EVER HAS OR IT IS POSSIBLE TO MAKE, MUST ACCRUE SOLELY BY EDUCATION—whether from virile precept or vile example, as the proc-

ess of social evolution: So, as we now know how to quickly attain the all-round pleasurable and wonderfully beneficial climax, why stick to the slow and painful—WHY WAIT?

Think it over profoundly, then act effectually—EVER OBEDIENT TO THE LAWS OF YOUR COUNTRY; AUTOMATICALLY ADOPTING THE FINAL ERA SYSTEM AS EDUCATION RIPENS SUITABLE THEREFORE. HELP DISTRIBUTE THIS WORK, FOR—

TEACH MAN THE TRUTH IS THE PANACEA.

Government can and should compel uniform basic understanding of vital truth, all that is needed to insure HARMONY—the elixir of life: PLAIN FACTS IMPEL AGREEMENT.

THUS ENTHRONE RIGHT AS LAW.

ORIGIN OF MAN
—100 Words—

Environment—in the sense here used, is the source only of moulding diverse personalities—incapable of changing a specie regardless of variation or time involved. Species are created solely by crossbreeding of distant relatives of the same genera that are capable of producing progeny.

While environment could never transform an anthropoid ape into a human being; yet by the crossing of extreme "bloods" of that genus—one or both now doubtless extinct, their offspring could possibly be and probably is the hybred MAN: Thus creating a potentially infinite system of nervous reactions to experience, The Climax of Nature's Handiwork—FINIS.

THERE'S NO MISSING LINK UNLESS 'TIS THE EXTINCT APE-S.

In the absolute,—crop after crop eternally following or overlapping another in endless space and place, Man has thus ever existed; hence—in this sense, had no origin.

DEFINITION AND FUNCTION OF LOVE

—ADDENDUM—

CHAPTER VI—13 PAGES

"LOVE IS THE FULFILLMENT OF THE LAW."

Never having been trained to understand or duly value basic principle, a great many people will at first stick up their nose at what they consider is the trifling thing of PROPERLY DEFINING LOVE. Many will even believe this is an effort to disprove that phenomena, and sneer at the idea. It will probably be the exception who at once comprehend that instead of this being an attempt to disprove that wonderful impulse, it is herein unrefutably shown that LOVE IS THE ALL-INCLUSIVE FUNCTION; that every thought or act is the result of experience and guided by love—SELF-SATISFACTION.

Heretofore, however, love has been universally considered as ALTRUISTIC—self denial or others-considerate; while herein 'tis shown to be ENTIRELY SELF-CONSIDERATE; that while every act is born of EXPERIENCE, SELF-SATISFACTION IS EVER THE INCENTIVE OF DOING OR CHOICE —guided by one's condition and alternatives of the instant or incident.

Instead of denying the function, it is clearly proven to be the undethronable tzar of our nature. And yet, even many who concede that the explanation of the phenomena is correct, will not understand the mighty importance of the finding.

FURTHERMORE, most people will at first cringe at the idea of considering love as ABSOLUTELY SELFISH, because—owing to long reverse training, such would seem

to deprive it of all worthy INCENTIVE, SENTIMENT, SWEETNESS, ETC.

They forget that the phenomena—whatever its nature may be, is not of itself the slightest basically effected by our accurate study, definition and due application—nor by IGNORANCE OF THE FACTS; for regardless of name or our understanding of A NATURAL PRINCIPLE, it will ever be the same. They also overlook the significant fact that while a multiple of thousands have tried, it has never been fully explained before; and that back of so many varying efforts and the never ending ennobling and ignobling thought and actions ascribed to it, there must be A MIGHTY POWER—worthy of careful scrutiny and heeding: Nor have they surmised that perhaps this seemingly inscrutable but ubiquitous, ever feelable, yet unseeable materially spiritual tickling something, might some time and somehow be all utilized for good instead of as now mainly for bad, were it fully understood.

Not a whit of such nor of the endless more of the kind has anyone ever thought a reasonable think in regard to "the blamed thing"; all such heretofore being occultly smothered, and pronounced—"THE INSOLVABLE MYSTERY."

"Salvation depends on doing away with SELFISHNESS, is the yelp that has encircled the globe in every direction billions of times and is just now at high speed on the home stretch: Yet, no person can "stick a pin" in a place where selfishness has even been scratched; for SELF-SATISFACTION ever has, still does and always will rule supreme—endless as time and space, for good—LIFE, or evil—DEATH, of SELF.

Indeed, who dare crown SELFISHNESS AS KING in the face of such reversely taught and generally understood SALVATION COMMANDMENTS as "Love Thy Neighbor as Thyself," "Love is the Fulfillment of the Law," "God

is Love," etc.? Not much! for each have ever been too busy striving to obey the "ALTRUISTIC EDICTS"—mainly by threatening others with hell, solely FOR THE SELFISH PURPOSE OF GETTING "ME" INTO HEAVEN, not for God's sake but entirely for SELF-SATISFACTION.

Probably the strongest and plainest evidence that love is keenly selfish, is the fanatically SELFISH clinging —by most people, to THE CHERISHED DOGMA OF ALTRUISM, regardless of absolute proof that it is wrong and inestimably injurious; for it generally HURTS to openly acknowledge and correct an error—except by slow degree, which puts a cinch break on individual and social progress. WILLING GRASPERS OF GREATLY ADVANCED FUNDAMENTAL TRUTH BEING VERY SCARCE, FOR IT FRIGHTENS THEM.

In other words—true to the law, a person always clings to what they have until FEELING sure that—in some way, they are making a profitable trade; and owing to having been reared in darkness many are afraid of the light; fearing HARM TO SELF—pure and unescapable EGOISM—OUR NATURE AND SAVIOR.

Therefore, all cautious people will at first sneer at a "cold blooded scientist" for "monkeying" with LOVE—merely for the purpose of in some way learning just what "the darned THING-LESS truck is" and does, or what it is not—while ever keeping right on being; anyhow try to find out why and how nothing can actually do everything, and then some: EXAMINE AS TO ITS ROOT, TRUNK, BRANCHES AND FRUIT.

One can tackle anything they choose, and before getting through with the job they will find that LOVE controls all the stock—including their reason for tackling it, ever catering to SELF-SATISFACTION. LOVE-HATE, EXPRESS AUTOMATIC ANALIZATION OF ONE'S FEELING OF EXPERIENCE.

So, as it is not only mixed up with but veritably

dictates the course of every thought and coarser action, it would seem that nothing could afford greater PROFIT OR SELF-SATISFACTION, if possible—than to get thoroughly acquainted with the supremely "high mucky-muck"; for 'tis said that the ruler of all things is none other than GOD-ALMIGHTY—to which exact logic fully assents—can't help it don't you know. 'Tis the cause of EVOLUTION, CREATOR, MAINTAINER AND DESTROYER OF VARIED "WORLDS"—this "extravagant" statement you will acknowledge to be literally true before a reading of the book in hand is finished.

Now then, while fooling with this LOVE-STUFF, which LORDS it over our every wriggle, we inevitably come to the conclusion that IT FULLY CONSTITUTES THE WILL. Hence, strangely astonishing is it not, that it has taken hundreds of billions of people—each ever inherently piloted solely thereby, thousands of years to learn THE ALL-IMPORTANT FACT that none other than ROYAL SELF has ever all at once been literally and wholly the embodiment of the inseparable and unforsakable TRINITY OF LOVE—WILL—GOD: The Man-God-Soul of Nature—A MICROCOSM, or Minute Universe: MAN—the climax of Nature's handiwork, is THE TRUE AND ONLY GOD—impossible to surpass, capable of OMNISCIENCE.

Notoriously, the entire race has ever been singly and combinedly all at once mad and glad at this unseeable dictator, many even quite frankly insisting—judging by their own experience and accounts of others, that GENUINE LOVE AFFAIRS are generally unfit for the eye of the world; while others frantically aver that a certain spiritual brand is the only kind worthy of public dress-parade. Thus now-a-days nearly everybody stake their wad on a wheel of certain misfortune—FROM THEIR TOTAL IGNORANCE OF THE ALMIGHTY FACT INVOLVED.

It has elsewhere been so thoroughly proven that, THE GREATEST RELATIVE PLEASURE IS SELECTIVE OF EVERY

ACT, concisely states THE INVIOLABLE LAW OF OUR BEING—as it does of all others; that SELF-SATISFACTION is an accurate and complete definition of LOVE, that it would be supererogation to further discuss that phase of the problem here: Nor any other than WHETHER THE TRUE MEANING AND FUNCTION OF LOVE ROBS IT OF "WORTHY INCENTIVE, SENTIMENT, SWEETNESS, ETC.," for if it does, Nature has made a serious mistake and this work is a delusive snare.

There is a twin-peak mountain-like obstacle, educated for thousands of years into the very marrow of the race; which are as interdependent as are heaven and hell —which they maintain; and which will at first bias practically every person's judgment in considering this SUPREME BASIC PROBLEM—precisely as they corrupt every other affair of man, to which we must first warningly invoke attention. THEY ARE THE FALSE STANDARDS OF GOD AND GOLD. Even The Bible declares that "The Love of Money is the Root of All Evil," and REASON—an infinitely superior authority, declares that GOD is mainly the creature thereof, then crisscross and vice versa: MAN—the correct basis, now always being sidetracked or run over by these usurping MUTUALLY DEPENDENT DUAL MONARCHS—OF DEATH.

READER, you will always do well to remember and strenuously enact one saving principle; that is—YOU CAN'T HIT AN EVIL—an influence conducive of death, TOO HARD, NOR BOOST A PERSON—regardless of their actions, TOO HIGH. Always sift evil from personalities, then CONDEMN THE VICE AND COMMEND THE VICTIM-S, doing both by constructive reason. "Ye judge after the flesh; I judge no man." JESUS—John 8:15.

For instance, if you can prove this work to be IN PRINCIPLE untrue, you would be an "ignorant coward" if you did not BROADLY EXPLAIN WHEREIN IT IS WRONG TO THE WRITER AND THE PUBLIC. If this work won't stand

the last degree of unbiased scrutiny, then it should be BURNED IN THE CRUCIBLE OF REASON, while the scribe—who is certainly very sincerely doing with all his might what he considers is right, would as fully deserve A THOROUGH BUT KINDLY EDUCATIONAL CORRECTION; which would be thankfully received and—if proven, frankly acknowledged.

If this work is IN PRINCIPLE INCORRECT, it would be worse than to cold-bloodedly murder many thousand people, were it widely circulated; and yet, the composer would not be to blame, would he? Which is the case in every instance of doing good and evil, whether with your perverse education it is seen in that way or not—study the chapter on CRIMINALITY AND INSANITY, UNDERSTANDINGLY.

Remember, that the arbitrary laws of no land makes an act inherently RIGHT OR WRONG, much less A PERSON OF FACT RESPONSIBLE for what they do; for those qualities are beyond the possible dictation of man. He may learn and abide SOLELY BY CONSTRUCTIVE NATURAL EDICTS OR DRIFT DOWN STREAM, but cannot—in the final, create or dethrone such—FOR POSSIBLE WEAL OR WOE. They are of fact THE VERY QUINTESSENCE OF ETERNAL BASIC PRINCIPLE—OF WHICH GOVERNMENT SHOULD BE CONSTRUCTIVELY COMPOSED—INSTEAD OF SEEMINGLY IGNORED—BY "TRYING" TO SUBSTITUTE THE REVERSE, AS NOW: Which is infinitely more silly than it would be for a fly to try to push the earth from its orbit about the sun, for IT CORRECTLY SPELLS UNIVERSAL SUICIDE IN COMPARATIVE YOUTH; NATURAL PRINCIPLE NEVER BEING FAZED.

Of course this is a subject not one in a million can at first duly grasp, barred—till they study it quite broadly, by their reverse training. Indeed, it requires more of a leap in proper IMAGE BUILDING—constructive thinking, than it would have been for the "stone-age-man" to understand the possibility of a city like New

York, steamships, railroads, printing press, electricity, aeroplanes, sub-marines, etc.

And yet, with comparatively little PROPER training, ANYONE—including the "stone-age-man"—even in his day, could and would quickly and gladly, completely grasp the full range of ESSENTIAL FUNDAMENTAL PRINCIPLE—pointing out the only perfect process of duly pleasurable life, and CHEERFULLY ABIDE THEREBY—WERE THEY RIGHTLY TAUGHT AND THE MEANS PROVIDED FOR LIVING TRUE THERETO; LOVE OF LIFE WOULD SO EXACT.

In fact, the snobbishly schooled of today—who must first unload their lordly trash, would be distanced by the wildest Bushman or Hottentot and children—who would quickly "catch-on" and go on to THE TRUE NOBILITY OF EQUALITY AND SUPER VIRILITY. Indeed—"Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for such is the kingdom of God," is the truest of truisms. As to the "learned" of today it could be aptly said—"THEY ARE WISE TO DO EVIL, BUT TO DO GOOD THEY HAVE NO KNOWLEDGE." SCHOLASTICISM—NOW, OFTEN ENTHRONES IGNORANT SELFISHNESS OR CLASS-CONSCIOUSNESS—SUICIDAL.

The human being—regardless of when, race or place has ever been thus fully capable—otherwise he would not have been human; that is, UNTIL THEY ARE WRECKED BY FALSE EDUCATION—of whom there are many today who will point themselves out by their fighting such as this SELF-EVIDENT AND PROVEN BASIC FACT: The perversely educated are the most hopeless.

DIFFERENCE OF ENVIRONMENTS—EXPERIENCE OR EDUCATION, from the instant of conception to the incident occurring—the sole and sufficient influence that molds varying PERSONALITIES, fully accounts for the vastly diverse grades of people—as it ever has and will, down all historical or unknown time—this has been thoroughly demonstrated time and again.

Notwithstanding it is herein clearly explained where "Mutts" come from—wrecking environment, and the complete remedy—proper conditions from the instant of conception, yet many a "Mutt" will warningly shout that, "INTELLECTUALISM could never obtain because of Mutts"—WHO THUS REASON-LESS-LY OPPOSE IT: BEWARE OF THE FINISHED OR SNOBBISH ERUDITE AND CRITIC, FOR THEY ARE NOT ONLY ETHICALLY SICK BUT TECHNICAL INSTEAD OF PRACTICAL. This will make the kind in mind assert their opinion of this work with compound SILENCE OR VIOLENCE: "The people be damned" —saith he.

Yet, this work asks no person to accept the principles involved unless it can maintain itself flawless and stainless against all comers, which it heartily invites—ON A SQUARE DEAL; and it may be laid down as literally true that any work which is not cheerfully open to the crucial test of INTELLIGENT CRITICISM, is a snare and delusion. Constructive Natural Science—veritably the voice of Cause and Effect; ever impersonal, opinionless and impartial, can neither ask nor grant quarters: AND ONLY SUCH AS STANDS THE CRUCIAL TEST OF REASON, IS A FIT GUIDE FOR MAN.

Make this universal and you will make no mistake: "SACRED" or hands-off DOGMAS, or any other "let me alone" whim—personal, sect or state, whose doors are closed to the eye of reason, prima facially acknowledge their error, weakness and unfitness as a basic guide.

NOTHING CAN BE MORE SACRED THAN TRUTH—FREEDOM FROM ERROR, WHICH WILL MAINTAIN ITSELF AGAINST ALL COMERS, IF GIVEN A GHOST OF A SHOW IN A "FREE" FIGHT FOR LIFE: 'TIS EASILY THE CHAMPION. AND TOO, EVERYBODY AT LEAST BELIEVE THEY ARE ITS DEFENDER; AND—IN THE FINAL, THERE IS NOT A PERSON ON EARTH WHO WOULD NOT BE PLEASED TO KNOW IF THEY ARE WRONG AND WHAT IS RIGHT—IN REGARD TO ANY AND EVERY

VITAL PROBLEM. EVERY PERSON IS MAKING THE BEST THEY CAN EVEN OF THE WORST; FOR—THE GREATEST RELATIVE PLEASURE IS SELECTIVE OF EVERY ACT, FROM THE STORE-HOUSE OF EXPERIENCE—NOW MAINLY BAD.

Now let's finish the discussion of LOVE from this basis, and see whether Nature robs its child of any glory: JUST A FEW ILLUSTRATIONS WILL SUFFICE.

Could you knowingly, richly enjoy the company of another who does not enjoy yours, unless for some grim reason you enjoy even their pain?

Is there due sweetness in personal care of her children, when the mother hankers to be at "the club"? Yet, which did the choosing between the alternatives of home and social duties, the greater or lesser relative pleasure?

The above questions are asked for the purpose of testing your power to consciously reason accurately from a complication of causes to their confluent effect.

In the science of logic—when diverse relative experience coalesce and may lead us astray, we need a definite understanding of Natural Law—as rules in mathematics, with which to force a correct conclusion.

It has taken thousands of years for the entire race to here and there trace and clearly understand some of the essential stable principle which in all due time will constitute our inerrant guide unto unity and perfection. In the meantime—however, we have been compelled by the same force to chaotically enact conflicting and ever changing experimental personal opinions and community laws as our temporary guide—which are always incorrect, for Natural Law is at once Personal-Opinion-less, impartial, universal, eternal and inviolable. But remember that NATURAL EDICTS both kill and preserve: So beware!

The difference between the cause and effect of the two systems—both of course from the fountain of

Nature, may be aptly compared, for instance—as in Galveston, the use of water in the construction and devastation of a city; or—as in San Francisco, the use of fire in the building and destruction of a city; but more exactly and broadly to the point, is the use of man and education to the betterment or detriment of SELF; as in competition or co-operation; war or peace; suicidal or survival, etc., of which IGNORANCE and INTELLIGENCE are the terminological and phenomenal parting of the ways —respectively WRONG AND RIGHT.

Now then by applying the same line of questioning to no matter what thought or act, one will discover that for some obvious reason, the answer must ever be the same as in the following examples.

In helping a friend or even a stranger from some predicament of distress, which would you consider the more exalting INCENTIVE, SENTIMENT, SWEETNESS, ETC.— on your part or for the beneficiary to consider, that you did it in a spirit of PLEASURE OR PAIN? That it was A SACRIFICE OR PROFIT—at heart to you?

Should you rescue a drowning or burning person— at great risk to self, would you want the one helped or the world to believe that the act was impelled by an ENNOBLING—good, or IGNOBLING—bad, impulse? An act of PLEASURE or PAIN? Self-Gratifying or Self-Gallifying?

Do you want your wife and children to consider that it is a JOY and PROFIT to do for them; or a DRUDGERY and REPULSIVE or LOSS to do right and your duty? Should such a service ROB SELF?

Do you wish to be considered duly proud of being honest and a general good citizen, or as ashamed of it? What's the incentive?

Are you or should you be elated or dejected over being successful in any undertaking or generally in life?

How much genuine pleasure would any worthy

sweet-heart or wife get out of the attention of a man—or vice versa, were that attention, etc., known to be rendered solely for themselves—not reciprocally enjoyed, all self-denial or sacrifice—on the part of either? Why do your exact "appreciation" of the beneficiary and others for rendering assistance, unless you duly feel that remunerative exaltation is your due? Is the Natural Law of Self-Compensation a fake?

Do we serve or contribute to those we like—ENJOY, unless the benefit they ENJOY—reflects JOY ON SELF? Or, contribute in thought or deed to those we hate—REPULSIVE, except in ENJOYMENT of affording them pain? Which is the sweetest to SELF—TO HELP OR REVENGE? Will other than IGNORANCE accuse NATURE of having opposing or changing edicts?

Do we "LOVE" or DO FOR OUR MOTHER, unless for some or many reasons, SHE or THE ACT reflects pleasure on SELF? Would you want Mother to believe otherwise? Is not THE GREATEST RELATIVE PLEASURE the line of least resistance in "choosing" between alternatives, and, therefore, AUTOMATIC?

Should doing good be considered a sacrifice? And do we not always in some way seek "benefit" from wrong doing?

Try to point out where DOING RIGHT—broadly promoting life, could be correctly considered IGNOBLE OR A LOSS—except in terms of the false standard—MONEY: Or, where DOING WRONG—conducive of death, can be properly classed as NOBLE—other than from the same corrupting influence. Nor, aside from burning hundreds of thousands at the stake and threatening everybody with the torture of hell, etc.—FOR THE GLORY OF GOD AND POWER—which the big G. AND G. CO. confer, support and control, does any injury to fellow-beings reflect glory on the doer, unless the mind is depraved from conditions directly traceable to the twin-peaks of misery and death.

in their treacherous and rocky world-wide range. CRUSH THE INTER-LINKED HELLISH ERRORS, BUT SAVE THE BLAMELESS PEOPLE.

Indeed, try as you may—leaving the dual despoilers of TRUE NOBILITY aside, and you will learn that no worthy INCENTIVE, SENTIMENT, SWEETNESS, ETC.; no sane MOTIVE for any act other than is encompassed by SELF-ESTEEM, can be found.

Even, indeed, by allowing the VULTURE PIRATES to do their worst—which is hideous beyond the power of words to depict, SELF-SATISFACTION—the monarch of our nature, ever true as gravity—to which its "ATTRACTION" is analogous, cannot be dethroned.

This—precisely in accord with the all-embracing Cosmic Principle of Cause and Effect, logically declares that MAN IS IRRESPONSIBLE; against which there never has been nor will be an iota of contradictory FACT; no other principle being or can be more thoroughly established. Indeed, THE IRRESPONSIBILITY OF MAN is now so absolutely proven, that any attempt to hereafter otherwise treat any member of the human race, should be sternly considered as no less than MURDEROUS IGNORANCE. In other words—VICIOUS INSANITY.

We may now RIGHTLY ASSERT THAT ALL WRONG DOING OR SO-CALLED CRIMINAL DEEDS ARE THE RESULT OF CORRESPONDING INIMICAL INFLUENCE TO WHICH THE VICTIMS HAVE BEEN SUBJECTED; and that the correct remedy is, TO HELP THE UNFORTUNATES BY A GREATLY IMPROVED SYSTEM OF KINDLY TREATMENT AND TRAINING, THAN IS NOW ACCORDED THEIR FELLOW INSANE—confining them when necessary; while broadly extending the same corrective treatment to the general social influence causing such a grievous effect. CAN ANYONE BE RIGHTLY BLAMED FOR OBEYING THE LAW OF THEIR BEING?

The same facts brand every person who dares threaten another with HELL, as an unfit teacher, if not

dangerous to be at large; and would transfer HEAVEN TO EARTH—where it belongs. And too, SUCH WOULD EXTEND THE AVERAGE LENGTH OF HUMAN LIFE MANY, MANY FOLDS —WITH EVERY MINUTE THEREOF CORRESPONDINGLY AUGMENTED IN VITAL PLEASURE FOR EACH AND ALL ALIKE. Indeed, THE WILL OF LOVE is mankind's supreme discovery—TIMELY.

Even such is but a slight hint of the good that WILL ACCRUE FROM CORRECTLY UNDERSTANDING AND GUIDING LOVE; which cannot be otherwise done, for PROGRESS IS BASED ON TRUTH—NOT ERROR. These irrefutable basic facts, rightly exact governmental attention.

Now my cringing friend, you may have what's left in way of INCENTIVE, SENTIMENT, SWEETNESS, ETC., in the Deadly Phantom of ALTRUISM, SACRIFICE OR SELF-DENIAL.

Thus—at last, it is clearly and positively shown that SELF is the real GOD, whom every person ever has and always must worship and exalt to the utmost of their ability; and that none can have any other god. Interdependence, however, exacts UNIVERSAL BROTHERHOOD OF GODS.

"Neither shall they say, Lo here! or lo there! for, behold, THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS WITHIN YOU"—St. Luke —17:21.

"MAN KNOW THYSELF."

PSYCHO-PHYSICAL

NATURE IS SIMPLE AND VOID OF MYSTERY.

Things or Beings vs. Cosmos or Non-Thing—
WHAT ELECTRICITY IS—NOT
Cringing at Facts and Clinging to Fallacy.

CHAPTER VII—9 PAGES

When occult or hard to understand, rest assured—regardless of problem being considered, that the theory or process—if not both, is wrong; for when correctly dealt with, no phase of ACTIO-MATERIA CAUSE AND EFFECT is at all difficult for any normal person to fully and clearly recognize.

Of course, it is impossible for anyone to "find" what does not exist or understand an error—though earnestly espoused, except as IMAGED by the deranged brain-s; while that which IS may always be easily seen or grasped—when duly pointed out.

Yet, strange is it not—even if the facts are plain and simple as the nose on one's face—as they generally are, the majority of people persistently avoid the easy to see, and dogmatically coddle the weird of fancy. And too, they are mainly of the class who heedlessly read—"Let us reason together," thus, "prove all things and hold fast to that which is good"; then, "Ye shall know the truth and the truth shall make you free," etc. Indeed, while these basic admonitions are widely ignored, they pointedly give real salvation advice; for nothing could pay better than to unbiasedly reason together, that we may learn and abide by THE TRUTH.

Lamentably, however, few there are who enter into discussions for the purpose, mainly, of LEARNING instead TEACHING; a great majority being ashamed to change their BORROWED OPINION—the primal cause of DOMINANT IGNORANCE: Yet, while 'tis always profitable to TEACH,

IT ENRICHES SELF FAR MORE TO LEARN, FACTS; forget nor neglect not this "hint," for every reader's capacity for tolerance, fair-play and progress will be thoroughly tested by this UNBIASED TRUTH SEEKING WORK.

In the process of developing from pristine ignorance to the present state of semi-intelligence, the race has gradually changed its ideas on many basic problems: Such as,—prior to Magellan—1522, the earth was generally believed to be flat: Prior to Harvey—1628, spirit instead of blood was supposed to flow in our arteries and veins: Prior to Drs. Rush and Peniel—about 1795, it was sternly affirmed that the "queer" were possessed of demons instead of being insane—a notion that is still quite prevalent with only the name variously disguised: Prior to Copernicus—1543, all believed in the "geocentric theory"—the earth to be "CENTRAL" and practically all of Nature. Even not long ago TOMATOES were considered poisonous, etc., etc.—every notable advancement having been viciously opposed by superstition, "stand-patters," ethics and interests.

Yet, now—basically speaking, the process of Nature is—scatteringly, quite fully understood by broad and unbiased students, though scarcely scratched by the general public; a great majority still being savage "knockers" of every "new-fangled idea"—especially when affecting their personal religion, politics, pocket, custom, etc., OFTEN REGARDLESS OF SELF-EVIDENT PARAMOUNT GENERAL INTERESTS; even thoughtless of murderous and suicidal consequence of clinging to dogmas. A great many—having been trained to "beware of false prophets," refuse to listen, or read progressive writings; and if perchance a new field is occasionally entered, it is with great caution and a set determination of disavowal: THE PERSONAL AND GENERAL INJURY FROM SUCH CANNOT BE OVER-ESTIMATED, for the standard of its measurement is entirely in terms of quality and quantity of pleasure and life to one and all.

MENTALITY implies THINKING, which in turn indicates ENQUIRY—to ACQUIRE or GROW; and its source is

ever from WITHOUT, effected by the impingement or influence of environment—near and remote. This extrinsic cause of beings' SENSATION—MENTALITY OR FEELING, is always INDELIBLE—while the entity obtains; that is, makes lasting "impressions" or changes in the arrangement—if not volume, of constituent parts—a STORAGE process: Hence, its confluent association with the IMMEDIATE stimuli that brings it into function, accounts for PERCEPTION and MEMORY, REASONING, etc.—EVER AN EXACT COMPOUND REFLEX OF ONE'S RELATIVE EXPERIENCE —from the instant of conception to and including the incident of THINKING or DOING, whether for weal or woe —INTELLIGENT OR IGNORANT.

Thus we plainly see that the mentality, reason, sensation, or FEELING of a creature, is not AUTOMATIC but—in the final, IMPELLED from without, precisely in obedience to THE NATURAL PRINCIPLE OF CAUSE AND EFFECT—under the subsidiary Law of Survival of the Fittest—struggling for existence; the process being completely explained by The Universally Personal Natural Law,—*The Greatest Degree of Pleasure Attainable With the Combined Relative Experience in Action, is at All Times Precisely Expressed by Each Individual—* Nature's Books Ever Being Accurately Balanced to Date.*

Each of the immediately above concisely explained so-called PSYCHIC functions—really nothing but the finer specific organic doings of ACTIO-MATERIA, are peculiar solely to THINGS OR BEINGS; none being an attribute of COSMOS—as such, which—having no outside or impinging forces, being an ETERNALLY EXISTING AUTOMOBILE from inherent MATERIA-ENERGY, 'tis—though a seeming anomaly, OMNISCIENT or SENSELESS and REASONLESS—MINDLESS: That is—while possessed of "all"-power, cannot acquire or expire—grow and decay.

Even—as 'tis elsewhere clearly shown, when an entity arrives at OMNISCIENT—as every Human race finally does, it becomes COSMIC, common or homogeneous, THOUGHTLESS AND EXTINCT—as a specific quantity or quality.

SELFISHNESS, ever warringly oppose each THING or BEING—generally fighting for survival, against all others; thus—while continually destroying one-another, the process spells LIFE instead of death to COSMOS; which in turn being unopposed, is not—as with constituent parts, subject to The Law impelling—when ignorant of co-operative benefits, the contest for SELF-PRESERVATION.

THE WEIGHT OF ANY-THING—at first one-sidedly defined, is its "specific gravity"—as the The Earth's influence of attraction. WEIGHT—merely another name for GRAVITY, however, implies mutual affinity of two or more creatures, always—regardless of intervening space, precisely according to the Newtonian Law,—"Every body attracts every other body in proportion to their mass, inversely to the square of their distance apart"—its power never otherwise fluctuating or being overcome. Hence, as THINGS or BEINGS, entities, bodies, creatures or what-not—regardless of size, shape, place or function—calling them what you like, are each an integral factor of UNIVERSE or COSMOS: Infinity—having no surface or outside—no further space, substance or such being possible, there can be nothing else—near or remote, to attract "it"; therefore, "The" Universe must be void of GRAVITY or WEIGHT—precisely THE REVERSE OF ENTITIES.

In the final analysis—there being no "all," COSMOS is not AN ENTITY; the positive article "THE"—"The" Universe, "The" Cosmos, "The" World, etc.—as with the pronoun "IT" or such, are, therefore, always figuratively used. COSMOS being limitless in time and space—sizeless, shapeless, weightless, growthless, wasteless, etc., is "a" NON-ENTITY—always different from "its" ever changing component parts, regardless of their dimensions, conditions or attributes.

The foregoing will—it is hoped, amply suffice as a firm basis upon which to understandingly but concisely and pointedly extend the antithetical comparison between—

THINGS or BEINGS—and—COSMOS or NON-ENTITY

RELATIVE AND COMPARATIVE	ABSOLUTE AND INCOMPARABLE
Have Beginning and Ending	Beginningless and Endless
" Sensation—reaction to stimuli	Void of Stimuli and Sensation
" Form and Dimensions	Formless and Dimensionless
" Individual Life and Death	Eternal Vital Non-Entity
" Weight—subject to gravity	Wanting in Gravity or Weight
" Center and Circumference	All-less—no cent. or circum.
" Desire, Purpose and Destiny	Entirely free from such
" Heaven and Hell—pleasure and pain	Pleasureless, Painless—perfect
Can Lose or Gain	Cannot Lose or Gain
" Think—learn, acquire or grow	Thoughtless or Growthless
" Be divided	Indivisible
Are Ephemeral—decay and die	Eternal Life—dis-ease-less
" Dependent on Environment	"Independent"—no environment
" Finite — "comparatively" a mote	Infinite—limitless
" Ignorant—learnable	Omniscient—unlearnable
" Reasonable—reaction of experience	Reasonless—void of experience
" Free-Will-less—subjected	"Absolutely Free"—unsubjected
" Subject to Cause and Effect	Never Caused or Effected
" Right or Wrong—growing or decaying	Eternal Perfection
" Maintained by the Will of Love	Will- or Loveless—eternal automobile
Self is God—regarding none other	Selfless, Godless—regardless of any

LIVING without beginning or ending—the quality of TIME, and everywhere present—the quantity of SPACE, INFINITY—never having any more or less power—super-strength or weakness, could not INCREASE or DIMINISH—just the reverse of FINITES.

Verily, a thing or being—any subordinate or elemental part of Nature, must ever be considered—as of fact they inevitably function, precisely contrary to COSMOS, UNIVERSE OR WORLD. Beings are Ephemeral, Cosmos is Eternal. Things continually fluctuate, Cosmos is changeless. Entities are heterogeneous—porous, contiguous, etc., Cosmos is homogeneous—poreless or noncontiguous.

Vital knowledge must conform to these mighty FACTS: Sneering disbelief is suicidal and change them

not. TRUTH, INDEED, IS STRANGER AND STRONGER THAN FICTION: THOUGH CRUSHED TO EARTH WILL RISE AGAIN FOR THE GOOD OF MAN.

—VERILY—

"The Mark of the Beast"

—IS—

IGNORANCE

——o——

ELECTRICITY:—Now lest some may surmise that we need to shy at any fundamental question, and as ELECTRICITY is one of the Gibraltars of mystery, we will give that boogabear just a few broad-side charges of un-common-sense; merely for the fun of seeing another "inscrutable problem," easily solved.

Of course, "it can't be done," but let's see.

The trend of so-called science or camouflage philosophy is, to consider ELECTRICITY the basis of ALL—or that unfindable, undefinable and unthinkable whatnot, of which everything or expression is composed.

They glibly assure us that "ALL IS ELECTRICITY"—but when asked what that means; after again declaring that it implies EVERYTHING—they give up the ghost.

We have found that the only condition of Nature that is not subject to gravity—having no weight, is THE ETHER in its prime state; That each THING or bound state of ether, attracts every other THING exactly proportionate to their mass—inversely to the square of their distance apart. Hence, IN ORDER TO BE OTHER THAN PRIME ETHER—ELECTRICITY MUST HAVE WEIGHT.

Magnetism is said to be the cross-rays of electric action: Whether that explanation be correct or erroneous, it here matters not; for anyhow it is close enough akin to the "stuff" of our enquiry to suffice as an introductory illustration.

Now, suppose we have ONE charged steel magnet—just ONE that is "LOADED" or magnetized, and that we

have a thousand or a million more—no matter how many, all just like THE ONE except that they are not charged—mere bars or "horseshoes" of steel.

Now say that we weigh them separately—The ONE by itself and the others all together, on the most delicately sensitive and accurate scale.

Now then, by briskly rubbing the ONE charged magnet against each of the unloaded ones, we may by this process charge ALL with equal strength as THE ONE: Yet, we would find when finished, that the ONE not only retains its full magnetic strength and weighs no less, but that all the others weigh no more than before being thus charged. The ONE has lost nothing—not even any magnet power, while the thousands of others—though having gained no weight, have each acquired a strength of magnetism—fully equal to THE ONE.

Now what has happened? Why, it is simple enough to clearly see, that by rubbing the charged or "electronically active" magnet against the others, the "CONTACT" inevitably transmitted its IONISTIC motion to the uncharged ones; which—being of "permanent hardness" the particular rate and arrangement of action is retained. Hence, magnetism is merely a specific mode of chemical AFFINITY for its kind—of the opposite, as male and female; or vice versa—LOVE AND HATE; SELECTIVE: Being a very high rate—in the final analysis, of ionistic motion—NOT OF ITSELF AN ELEMENTAL SUBSTANCE.

Then again—for instance, we will take a new or uncharged automobile "cell," which when "electrified" will drive a machine a hundred miles; place it on an accurate scale and "fill 'er full of juice"; Yet when "charged to overflowing," it weighs exactly the same as before having been loaded.

The same phenomena as in the magnet example has occurred; the ELECTRIC IONISTIC MOTION—created by the dynamo FRICTION, has been transmitted by the connecting particles of the wire to the storage cell, which takes on and retains a like motion in its constituent parts.

"Non-conductive" materials simply cannot assume the ELECTRIC ionistic, atomistic and molecular movement, which they could if composed—as 'tis widely believed all substance is, of ELECTRICITY: Which, the universally equal reciprocity of ETHER, exactly illustrates.

The electrified wire carries no "juice," but the IONS, ATOMS AND MOLECULES "bunt" one another—by a "CUSHION" MEDIUM OF ETHER, into a like infinitely rapid succession of actions.

A "wireless" station—say at Honolulu, by means of a strong BATTERY and the operator's "fingering," sets up a tremendously intense intermittent electric motion in its "soft" projectal wires, and the constituent ions beat the permeating and surrounding ETHER into corresponding undulations—JUST AS IN MENTAL ACTION, causing etheric waves, which travel at the rate of LIGHT—186,324 miles a second; and when these vibrations come in contact with other wires "in tune" with the one sending them forth, they cause an exactly corresponding rate of action its IONS, ATOMS AND MOLECULES —yet precisely less and less intense in proportion as the distance increases from the propellant station: Which not only explains the principle involved in wireless telegraphy, but—as we shall elsewhere more clearly see, is a prominent phase of UNIVERSAL TELEPATHY.

There is nothing transmitted from one station to another—hundreds of thousands of miles apart, for the "ETHERIC WAVES" are mere RESILIENT QUIVERS—not a stream but SAME AS THE PHENOMENA OF LIGHT, or in principle the same as the vibrations carried by a log, when struck by an ax.

Every motion is A DEGREE OF HEAT, of which the electric action is no exception: Electricity is heat but heat need not be of the electric class.

Electricity, therefore, being merely a specific grade of basic motion, "may be found any place—top of a mountain or bottom of the sea," wherever its rate is caused—or "picked up," as the result of corresponding FRICTION or REQUISITE CHEMISTRY—but not otherwise;

for it is not of itself a NATURAL substance—BUT AN INDUCED SPECIFIC RATE OF ACTIO-MATERIA—same as light, heat, mentality, sound, etc.; and like all such kindred phenomena, has various modes or degrees of power: 'Tis a phase of activity to which a large section, but by no means all matter can conform—except in slight degree: In the final, however, Mother Nature is ever more or less reciprocal "throughout" its infinity of degrees, time and space of relative things or beings.

However, were a copper wire electrified—that is, its ionistic parts set in electric motion; has the wire ceased to be copper and become a body of electricity? Does electricity—as such, cast any spectrum rays? Is there any particle of bound ether that may be properly called electricity? Is not the word "electron"—meaning a basic unit of matter, a misnomer and misleading? THINK IT OVER—if necessary.

This short article is inserted, mainly, to not only clearly show that Nature—when understood, is ever the climax of simplicity, but as a strong factor in proving that the premise of this work is flawless in the broadest possible sense.

Several able electricians have carefully read this concise definition of electricity, and—without an exception, have pronounced it a complete solution of the perplexing problem—as to what electricity is, and what it is not—precisely the same in principle as MIND, SPIRIT, LIFE, etc.

Indeed—as shown by many illustrations in this work, the explanation is not only in perfect harmony with PSYCHO-PHYSICAL PHENOMENA, but no fact has ever been produced, even tending to disprove it; hence, no grounds for dispute.

IF THIS DEFINITION IS NOT TRUE, WE HAVE NO SCIENCE.

—o—

COULD ANY CRITICISM OF MAN'S IGNORANCE OR WRONG DOING BE MORE PRONOUNCED THAN THE THREAT OF HELL?

IS THAT SEVERELY KIND?

TELEPATHY—SUGGESTION
—OR—
CAUSE AND EFFECT

ESTABLISHING THE INTERDEPENDENCE OF MANKIND PARAMOUNT

This division is here greatly abridged, but it is believed that sufficient evidence is presented to convince any thoughtful person, that every claim made is literally true. In my larger work near one hundred pages are devoted to tracing the INTERDEPENDENCE OF HUMAN BEINGS from reciprocal IONS to the inevitable interchange of every thought, word, act and condition of the race—WITHOUT AN OCCULT IDEA OR MISSING FACT. Note carefully, however, the much pointed evidence—besides this chapter—having a direct bearing on the subject elsewhere recorded herein.

CHAPTER VIII—20 PAGES

The Sea That Floods or Ebbs The Tide of Our Life.

TELEPATHY-SUGGESTION—essential to CORRECTLY understand, like LOVE AND THE WILL are one and the same; yet, by generally being treated separately and greatly restricted in scope, each are shorn of their mighty importance and, therefore, considered of slight consequence or the whim of cranks: NEITHER UNITEDLY UNDERSTOOD NOR SEPARATELY UNITED.

The fact is, however, they constitute THE MEDIUM OF EQUILIBRIUM OR NATURAL SOCIALISM—precisely synonymous in relation, scope and influence to CAUSE AND EFFECT, of which they are not merely factors, but THE ALL-ENCOMPASSING SAME WITH ANOTHER NAME: Hence, OMNIPOTENT. In treating them separately, it is like dealing with MATTER and ENERGY as independent of one another, instead of ACTIO-MATERIA: Or SPIRIT, MIND, LIFE, ETC., as being basically different, in place of each

fully constituting the other—PHASES OF MATTER IN ACTION.

Therefore, as the meaning of TELEPATHY is generally understood as "FEELING AND CONFORMING TO THE DISTANT," and as that is exactly THE FACT essential to clearly bring out, we will "let'er go it alone"—for 'tis necessary here to be concise.

Owing to being composed of inherent MATERIA-ENERGY—admitting of no loss or gain, COSMOS IS AN ETERNAL AUTOMOBILE; and—as we shall see, NO FACTOR IS INDEPENDENT OF ANOTHER.

For instance: The Law of Gravity—"Every Body —regardless of size or where, exerts its influence on all others in proportion to their mass, inversely to the square of distance apart," NOT ONLY PRECISELY ILLUSTRATES BUT CONSTITUTES A TRUE FACTOR OF—TELEPATHY.

COSMOS—harmonious reciprocal world, is entirely composed of THE UBIQUITOUS ETHER, which—in its prime or homogeneous state, is the medium of light, electric, MENTAL and other VIBRATIONS, and which resiliently—like quivers in gelatin, traverse SPACE—extension of matter—"bound and free," at the rate of over 186,300 miles a second—more than 7½ times around the earth, ever conveying an equilibrial and moulding influence—TELEPATHY.

By use of prisms we dissect the slightest STAR-RAY—thousands of "light-years" astray, and accurately learn of what the extremely remote SUNS are composed—TELEPATHY.

A receiving station of wireless telegraph—by the same medium—etheric waves, FEELS ITS DISTANT RELATIVE and faithfully records or conforms to its message—TELEPATHY.

HUMAN BEINGS—ever of the same nervous mechanism and precisely attuned—akin to electric batteries,

and—TELEPATHICALLY speaking, range in distance from "within each other's AURA," to a trifle over 1/15 of a second apart—averaging 1/30, about the same in time—per the ETHERIC medium of transmission, as THE CELLS IN ONE'S FOOT ARE SEPARATE FROM THOSE IN THE HAND, by their NERVE connection—nerves being a far inferior process of communication.

Hence, owing to this—finally, ALL-EMBRACING ETHERIC MEDIUM OF UNITING, THE HUMAN RACE constitutes fully as intimately associated body as do THE CELLS OF A PERSON; and there is no possible bar to the SOCIALISTIC RELATION; for each THING OR BEING are composed of, permeated—between the elements of organizations, and connected by THE SLEEPLESS, IMPARTIAL AND RELENTLESS "PARENTAL" SUBSTANCE.

TELEPATHY is more clearly recognized, however, by its effect through OUR COARSER SENSES OF FEELING—hearing, seeing, smelling, tasting, etc.: All of which being at once reflected and racially distributed in the manner above concisely explained. Each sensation ever being consciously or sub-consciously recorded by an extension of change in the nervous association into INDELIBLE IMAGES—sort of storage and reflex-acting battery, precisely corresponding to the building experience; which you should note, accurately accounts for MEMORY.

These oft recurring combinations of RE-ACTIONS which we call MIND, MENTALITY, THOUGHT OR REASON, are wholly the product of EXPERIENCE OR TELEPATHY—the feeling or conforming and reflecting THE DISTANT: Of which influence—always individually different, by far the greater or delicate part is ever recorded and reflected SUB-CONSCIOUSLY; so that nearly all of such is CONSCIOUSLY UNRECOGNIZED—except in general PSYCHO-PHYSICAL CONDITION, creative of precisely corresponding diverse PERSONALITIES—for weal or woe: The combination, therefore, often resulting in strange mentality—

seemingly independent of experience; hence, widely but erroneously believed to be INTUITION—Angelic or Deific Intervention, etc.

Thus in a single paragraph it is quite clearly and indubitably shown that we RECIPROCALLY "live and move and have our being" in harmony with the WITHOUT—infinite in extent; COMPOSED, MAINTAINED AND DESTROYED SOLELY THEREBY: And that the all-important factor of the "HOME ENVIRONMENT" is composed of FELLOW BEINGS—having precisely the same basic or neuro-chemical organisms. Ever being far more perfectly connected or co-operative and INTERDEPENDENT than a "Battery of Leyden Jars." So that we are constantly and inseparably, CONFLUENTLY INTERLINKED by an intricate medium of FEELING AND CONFORMING TO NEAR AND REMOTE—JOYS, SORROWS, HEALTH, SICKNESS and whatnot, of a WORLD OF FELLOWS—now mostly warring in some way UNTO UNTIMELY DEATH.

Thus we catch merely a glimpse of NATURE'S RELENTLESS AND PITILESS ENFORCEMENT OF UNITY FOR WEAL OR FOR WOE—selfishly so considered by MAN, struggling for LIFE; the result being indifferent to COSMOS—which can neither lose or gain from its ceaseless harmony of factional discord.

Indeed, except by the "in GOD we trust"—for PERSONAL salvation, it has for a long time been recognized that man is a product and subject of environment; but —strange is it not, THE ABSOLUTE INTERDEPENDENCE OF PEOPLE has never heretofore been clearly shown; and will still be fought by "SELF-RELIANT" braves, as though factors of nature could in the slightest be FREE AND INDEPENDENT OF CAUSE AND EFFECT—NEAR AND REMOTE. Such, however, is inevitably the product of dense IGNORANT SELFISHNESS—the blameless green fruit that with due care may be enriched unto ripening—though now unwittingly suiciding.

It is elsewhere clearly explained that, THERE ARE ONLY TWO CAUSES FOR DEATH; DISCORD—during the necessary time for growth, and MATURITY—which would accrue only when man attains OMNISCIENCE. THEN—there being nothing more to learn or mentally ACQUIRE—no further possible growth—essential to life, man would die—regretless, painless and natural as the falling of leaves in autumn; REQUIRING HUNDREDS OF YEARS OF BLISSFUL UNITY—a happy and vital degree of DISCORD. Such is human possibility, and—as NATURE MAKES NO MISTAKE, will be the destiny of mankind—as the ripened, harvest and finish of an earthly evolutionary crop. Then, again, again and again, eternally—EVERYWHERE. PERFECT HARMONY OR QUIET WOULD BE A STATE OF ABSOLUTE ZERO—the extinction of actio-materia or COSMIC LIFE; hence, impossible—UNTHINKABLE EVEN LOCALLY.

The sole chance for PERSONAL FAVOR, rests wholly in the varying difference of each one's totality of LOCAL environmental influence—accruing from the instant of conception to the time or incident that may be in consideration, which is often sufficiently variant and powerful to make a vast difference in conditions, methods, personalities and length of life—under prevalent conditions.

Immediate personal experience affects SELF vastly more than all others combined; for while every experience is at once fully and indelibly recorded and entirely reflected to the outer world—effecting all others with a true likeness thereof in proportion to their distance away—much as sound decreases as the distance from the center of action increases; yet, by far the greater part of it—radiating personal experience, is ever "lost" in space. Were it not for the decrease as distance apart increase, and the "loss" in space: THE COMBINED WORLD-WIDE MENTAL FORCE WOULD KILL EVERY PERSON ON EARTH IN A SECOND—GRIND THEM TO DUST.

And yet, while immediate personal experience affects SELF vastly more than all others combined—when reflected, ALL OTHERS COMBINED—AGGREGATING A MULTIPLE COMPOUND OF OVER 1,600,000,000 influences—ceaselessly at work, all of an insidious sub-conscious nature, affects EACH SELF—on an average for weal or woe, MANY TIMES MORE THAN DOES IMMEDIATE OR LOCAL influence. THE LONG LIVED "FIRST GENERATIONS"—SPOKEN OF IN THE BIBLE, WERE LARGELY EXEMPTED FROM SUCH.

Now try and think of THE WORLD OF PEOPLE—each one at war with most of others on practically every line of thought and coarser action—religion, politics, business, family, personal fads, worry, distress, disease, etc.; COMPETITIVE STRIFE of the most vicious character, in every conceivable way—unto world-wide sanguinary war, churning our environment into an unthinkably mad condition—WHAT DO YOU THINK THE RESULT MUST BE? LENGTH OF LIFE DECREASE AS PEOPLE AND DISCORD INCREASE.

WHY, were it not for the great improvement in some ways—such as sanitation, quality of food, increase of general enlightenment, etc., the deadly force would now-a-days slay most people in the cradle; as, indeed, IT DOES DIG A GRAVE FOR EVERY PERSON IN YOUTH—COMPARED WITH THE POSSIBLE AVERAGE LENGTH OF LIFE. As to this, there is not one FACT TO DISPUTE. And too, EVERY INIMICAL INFLUENCE COULD BE ENTIRELY AND QUICKLY CORRECTED—were it promptly and earnestly undertaken along the line suggested by this work—THE ONLY POSSIBLE WAY.

There is not the slightest doubt but what every pulse throb of world-wide mankind is instantly embodied in each person's RECORD OF HUMAN EVENTS FOR LIFE OR DEATH, thus maintaining a reasonably close general equilibrium—when taking into account the average length of life and variance of local environments. The

difference of personal experience in times of due harmony, would cause only a fractional variation when compared with the greatly extended average length of human life; practically none when proportionately compared with the great difference in variations of today.

The basic process is the effecting of IONISTIC EQUILIBRIUM—the units of objective nature, per the connecting medium of their mother element; but as in the final they constitute "all" objectivity, COSMOS—harmonious world, is thus eternally regulated—EQUILIBRIALLY.

We are constantly blessed by this at once very simple and wonderful basic phenomena. LIGHT AND HEAT is caused by the seething IONS beating THE ETHER—in which they are ever snugly submerged, into LUMINIFEROUS—light, and ACTINIC—heat, rays; which come to us from the SUN in about eight and one-third minutes. It takes the nearest other star about four years to send us a message, and others many hundred folds of that time; but they never cease to come just the same: PHASES OF COSMIC TELEPATHY—CEASELESS INTERCHANGE OF CONDITIONS.

THE HEAT OR MENTAL VIBRATIONS OF A PERSON IS INTENSE, we can distinctly feel them when close to one another; which is caused precisely the same as in the sun and stars. The constituent IONS of our seething body—beating upon the permeating ether, ever send their reciprocal message to the outside world—even unto the sun and stars, and ESPECIALLY TO EACH OF THEIR OWN KIN. Don't you believe it? Well, whether you do or not it is literally true just the same; and there is never a slight in this CEASELESS AND HONEST NATURAL SOCIABILITY OF HUMAN BEINGS—SNOBBERY BEING CONFINED SOLELY TO IGNORANCE—WHICH ISN'T EVEN SKIN DEEP, EXCEPT IN THE CHURCH—WHERE IT SEEMS TO BE DYED IN "THE SOUL" THAT DON'T EXIST. REMEMBER THAT RADIATING

HEAT OF OUR BODY IS MENTAL WAVES, and that "THE AURA" is the large near-by WAVES OR VIBRATIONS.

Of course, were the gauntlet of facts involved—of which there are literally no limit, recorded by volumes, still many—who know practically nothing of the subject —though they may be publicly teaching it, would pick up a point here and there—precisely of the same principle, that is not specifically dealt with, and point it out as "THE DEFECTIVE LINK"; which is the case in regard to all such problems and people.

No subject has been more abused than TELEPATHY —mainly by teachers who claim to know all about it. They generally have all sorts of THEORIES, but practically no facts. They tell us—often for a snug fee, that TELEPATHY may be sent direct from one person to another—independent of all the rest, and that it RETAINS ITS FULL FORCE REGARDLESS OF DISTANCE; that—"when in-tune or rapport," people may and often do consciously TELEPATHICALLY CONVERSE; even very accurately diagnose and treat disease—regardless of distance, of which they otherwise know nothing, etc., solely by their "SPIRITUAL GIFT OF TELEPATHY"—often disguised as INTUITION, of which duplicity there is no limit.

Some cults and many people teach and practice REVENGE AND EXECRATION UNTO EXECUTION—they hope, by means of what is called "MALICIOUS ANIMAL MAGNETISM," ETC.—telepathically administered: It is said that Mrs. Stetson of New York worked the game on "Mother-Eddy" and got ex-communicated for it—?

Of course all such is mere "moon-shine"—of hazy night. Telepathic force—in the sense of "MIND TRANSFERENCE," always decreases in potency as the distance increases, precisely at the same ratio as does light and heat—its sister phenomena; exactly in principle as does gravity; or like sound and water waves: Just as does electric vibrations.

Near-by people—especially children—mainly from the mentality of parents—when close or within their "AURA," often being CONSCIOUSLY affected; those at a distance being affected less, less and less as they are farther away. Yet, none are ever slighted and no favoritism shown: The phenomena is illustrated by "WEIGHT" under CRIMINALITY AND INSANITY.

PERSONAL TREATMENT, therefore—independent of others, is nonsense—except that some generous "guy" often pays the bill—in dollars, while all the rest get a dose just the same. The only difference is, if "the guy" knows that a certain "psychic pill" is coming and SORELY wants it, he will do the job himself, that is—manufacture or IMAGE and "swallow his own pill"—that is seldom sent except in way of dun-bill; which, however, is generally paid with praise of "psyche-doc" —FOR A CURE EFFECTED ENTIRELY BY SELF. In other words, "the DISTANT patient BELIEVES they are being CURINGLY treated; thus, constructively think or IMAGE himself or herself WELL, is always the case if effected at all—as by "presto-change" they often are. For, not only—"as a man thinketh at heart so is he"—is a natural law, but "distance lends enchantment" for the requisite CURATIVE FAITH: HEALING SELF BY ASSUMING AND MAINTAINING A "HEALTHFUL" PSYCHO-PHYSICAL ATTITUDE: LIVING ONE'S EARNEST DESIRE.

Some will say that TELEPATHY has practically nothing to do with such and many other cases of "HEALING"; that they are properly classed under the caption of SUGGESTION. Yet, is not SUGGESTION an influence from THE DISTANCE—to which the recipient CONFORMS, merely a name for another section of the same general phenomena?

However—in the last analysis, does or can anyone CURE SELF? If they can, then FREE WILL is true. So, let's see.

Does a child at time of birth know how to cure itself —if sick, or about anything else? Don't they have to learn by experiencing INFLUENCES FROM WITHOUT? Why, even early nursing is accurately traced to chemical affinity—as is ever the case with hunger or inclination to eat; which, however, is a phase of mentality—so we must go still further. But alas, are not the constituent parts of a child or grown person entirely assembled from ENVIRONMENT?

Hence, it is self-evident that every whit of our PSYCHO-PHYSICAL being is not only a product of, but at all times subject to the WITHOUT—even REASON being nothing but the reflex of COMPOUND EXPERIENCE. And to entirely cut off environment would almost instantly kill any person. So that, SELF is of SELF absolutely helpless.

It is literally a fact that, WE CAN LEARN OF OTHERS BUT NOT OF SELF; hence, MUST LEARN HOW TO CURE SELF —if accomplished at all, of ENVIRONMENT. Which—alas, is the one all-encompassing problem as yet unsolved by any or all—though ever singly and variously studied; resulting solely in now having merely thousands and thousands of THEORIES. Every person having learned a different lesson, has A THEORY of doctoring or healing—call it what you like, cherished as THEIR OWN; which—though entirely acquired, we are each ever changing in compound by addition and inter-changing.

The fact is, even if one knows "THE SECRET" of how to live A PERFECT LIFE, it could not be alone accomplished; for we have seen that Nature insists on a reasonably close world-wide equilibrium; that "none may live or die by self alone," but "one for all and all for one"; that none may enjoy a full portion of pleasure and life, until ALL DO. And too, whine and squirm as we may—NATURE WILL BE DONE.

The reader may now begin to realize that if one

desires to live, the basic duty is to lend a helping hand in perfecting environment—mainly fellow beings, the source of individual life; for exactly in proportion as we are helpful to others, are any GOOD TO SELF. Hence, The Goldless Rule—IT IS TO THE WELFARE OF SELF, TO TREAT ALL OTHERS WITH HEALTHFUL CARE, should not only quickly become a world-wide basic TRUISM, but as broadly exemplified. Which would be the result, if duly taught and corresponding opportunity afforded to live accordingly—FOR ALL CRAVE HEALTHFUL LIFE MORE ABUNDANT.

This is very simple, yet—TEACH MAN THE TRUTH is The Panacea, and there is no other. These FOUR WORDS completely and inerrantly point out the sole process by which every person may quickly learn and do that which no one to date ever has or can alone learn and do; that is —ALL AT ONCE LEARN BY LIVING A COMPLETE LIFE: Then, Man Would Have and Do What is Best for Him—LIFE.

We have seen that the entire human race has ever been trying, but has failed to learn HOW TO CURE DISEASE —there now being millions of THEORIES, and it is certain that should the present system of study be extended a million years longer, it could not be learned; because THE PROPER PROCESS IS TO—PREVENT DISEASE—HAVE NONE TO CURE: DOCTOR-LESS. Sickness is a degree of death—a coupon from life.

Teach every person the desirability and how to keep well—affording them due opportunity to live it, and none would get sick—THE PLEASURE OF LIFE would prevent it.

In harmony with teachings and practice in general, PSYCHO-PHYSICAL CONDITION or the problem of health, is now pinched to a consideration of SELF—from the belief of being INDEPENDENT; except that many have learned to keep out of the same room occupied by some phases of sickness. Born of SAVING ONE SOUL AT A TIME—the suicidal doctrine.

No one now-a-days pays any serious attention to the sick and much other generally injurious distress of their neighbors; much less of THE WORLD OF FELLOW BEINGS, ALL IN A GRIEVOUS STATE. Each believe themselves exempted, though at all times THEY—each without an exception, are sick as a result thereof unto the brink of a grave; for 'tis now impossible to find a completely healthy person on earth.

The "physical giant" will deny this, yet his puny wife is frequently left a widow; the same is true of "mental giants," for health is spelled—PSYCHO-PHYSICAL EQUILIBRIUM, and born of A WORLD-WIDE HARMONIOUS ENVIRONMENT—as yet unknown. A completely healthy person is precisely what most people worship as GOD; as indeed, SUCH A MIGHTY BEING would be considered by most of his fellows, could one be found—AS, VERILY, WOULD BE THE FACT.

When THE FINAL ERA gets in full swing, THERE WILL NOT BE A DOCTOR ON EARTH; for each will be taught NOTHING ELSE BUT HOW TO MAINTAIN PERFECT GROWTH UNTO MATURITY—when man will die from COMPLETED instead of DEPLETED strength.

"A GREAT DREAM THIS," which—were it found in The Bible, would be dubbed PROPHESY. It is neither, however, but merely perfectly logical deduction FROM KNOWN RELATIVE FACTS—INEVITABLE. The Bible—however, tells us that Death is the last enemy that will be overcome. And yet, many will fearfully shy at the "no-doctor" idea and affairs; ignoring the fact that every person would then not only be a far superior "doctor" to any now alive, but vitally interested in keeping their fellows in PERFECT CONDITION—with SELF-CONSIDERATION as an ample fee and guarantee of rendering faithful service—in the very rare "accidental" cases. Scarcely a tooth could become impaired, but those that might, would be immediately repaired—BY GOLD-LESS DENTISTS.

Supplanting the universal disease of lucre, with a uniform wealth of health.

Yes, indeed, when duly scrutinized, we find that. TELEPATHY—feeling and reflecting the distant, is naught but a trunk study of CAUSE AND EFFECT—as related to the HUMAN BEING; which means ITS ENTIRETY—for man is a microcosm or minute universe—limited solely to the complete range of cosmic processes. Not a fact can be produced that in the final contradicts this, and every human seed is potentially capable thereof; though up to date each have been greatly shorn of victory by varying degrees of DISCORD, the slayer of youth. But man is a conqueror and will yet overcome his enemy, precisely as The Bible predicts: Which records of several early generations as having lived an average of near 900 years.

Many will declare this is not true; at least, for instance, that pre-historic man could not have accomplished the like: Yet, generally they are the ones who point out The Bible as "the greatest work"; WHICH IS A FACT—though much of it was written by PRE-HISTORIC MAN. Verily! The Bible—when understood, is wonderful!! Now DREADFUL!!!

It is generally believed that we have "FIVE SENSES," while of fact there is but ONE—FEELING OR REFLEX ACTION, which fully accounts for every psycho-physical function. Were the SPECIFIC SENSES ENUMERATED—seeing, hearing, smelling, tasting or FEELING, would have to be extended to each of the MILLIONS of peripheral cells; for each one has its distinctive work to do—which none other can perform. Yet, each cell does its bit in sensing, associating and reflecting its distinctive portion of the outside world—directly and indirectly—near and remote: SUCH BEING OUR AMPLE TOOLS: Each person having precisely attuned receiving and sending "CELLS": The coarser SENSES being adapted to recording local influences.

We now-a-days hear some one say practically every hour—"WHAT DIFFERENCE DOES IT MAKE WHAT OTHERS THINK"—on any subject; just as though merely the thinking of people—regardless of nature or number, is of no consequence to one-another; though each are continually bombarded by an intricately complex compound of way over 1,600,000,000 "thinks"—every one a bulls-eye shot for weal or woe, with the latter now being a "sure-thing" 100 to 1 bet winner.

They say, "THINK WHAT YOU PLEASE—RIGHT OR WRONG, IT DON'T HURT ME," ETC. Such—practically without limit, indifferent TOLERANCE of our most deadly foe, is born of the DOGMAS—"FREEDOM OF CONSCIENCE," "FREE WILL," "LIBERTY," "FREE-MORAL-AGENCY," "THE RIGHT OF PERSONAL OPINION," "FREE SPEECH," "INDEPENDENCE," ETC.—the coterie of basic doctrinal edicts of death. And yet, note the "consistency"—

The Church declares for "FREE-MORAL-AGENCY" with one breath, and with the next sends all those to eternal hell who do not kneel in humble obedience to its DOGMAS.

The State "guarantees" LIBERTY AND FREEDOM OF CONSCIENCE with one breath, and with the next sends "many" of its "FREEMEN" to prison who break any of its millions of conflicting laws—A FEW BEING ABOVE CODE BUT NOT NATURAL MODE.

We declare for THE RIGHT OF PERSONAL OPINION, FREE SPEECH, TOLERANCE, ETC., with one breath, and "blow the light out" of all those we can, for trying to do so the next.

These are all-at-once, phases of TELEPATHY—feeling and conforming to the distant—IGNORANCE—INSANITY, SUICIDE AND MURDER—are they not? Wrangle, strife and war one minute, DEATH THE NEXT—continually constitute our troublesome coming, painful short stay and dreadful going—does it not?

Yea! Verily!! Were it not that MAN—the climax of Nature's handiwork, is both fearfully, wonderfully and toughly constructed—capable of living indefinitely if well treated, HE COULD NOT STAND THE PRESENT CONDITIONS AN HOUR; AND WILL NOT TOLERATE IT A MINUTE WHEN HE AWAKES FROM HIS HIDEOUS NIGHTMARE—WILL HE?

In the meantime, however—as ever in the past, THE GODLY PEOPLE will continue to CONDEMN, TORTURE AND MURDER any and all of those who have partially awakened and attempt to arouse the rest: DOING RIGHT NOW BEING THE MOST PAINFUL AND DANGEROUS WORK KNOWN TO MAN—isn't it? And is not such even grimly feeling and conforming to environment?

Now do you understand that man is somewhat subject to FEELING THE DISTANT—near and remote, and CONFORMS THERETO?

Do you realize that each person PSYCHO-PHYSICALLY, most accurately conforms to all they read or in any way SEE, HEAR, TASTE, SMELL, ETC., that is indelibly FEEL—regardless of their opinion of it; that this is proven by their ever accurate MEMORY—mainly sub-conscious, thereof; THAT SOLELY THIS DIVERSE INFLUENCE IS WHAT ACCOUNTS FOR THE VASTLY VARYING PERSONALITIES—every iota of difference between people from the instant of conception to the incident of DEATH; that HEREDITY—in the sense of transmitting peculiarities with the seed, IS A FAKE; that these "SPECIAL FEATURES" are transmitted solely by HEREDITY OF ENVIRONMENT instead; that the seed is ever perfect—CAPABLE OF DEVELOPING INTO A PERFECT BEING—IF THE ENVIRONMENTS ARE PERFECT; that the seed has solely and entirely to do with maintaining the species, and that environment has solely and entirely to do with MOULDING PERSONALITIES—FOR WEAL OR WOE? That SPECIES ARE CREATED SOLELY BY CROSS-BREEDING—IN THE FINAL ALSO AN ENVIRONMENTAL EFFECT? That all

teachings to the contrary is born solely of ignorance; that Nature never has varying processes for specific doing?

Now do you understand the OMNIPOTENT POWER and corresponding importance of correctly understanding TELEPATHY—feeling and conforming to ENVIRONMENT? That, if we don't utilize it for CONSTRUCTION, it will effect our DESTRUCTION? And that THE PARTING OF THE WAYS is precisely indicated and explained by INTELLIGENCE—the way of LIFE; and IGNORANCE—the way of DEATH—individually regulated by THE RACE and vice versa? THAT BASIC HARMONY SPELLS FULLNESS OF LIFE —THOUGH THE PEOPLE HAVE GREATLY INCREASED.

It would seem that we have now examined sufficient of salient points to convince any person that man is a product and creature of environment. That while he is a Natural Machine transcending the power of words to describe, he is nevertheless, AS FREE-WILL-LESS AND DEPENDENT ON THE ELEMENTS AS A TREE; AND TO WHICH MUST BE ADDED THE ALL-IMPORTANT FEATURE OF HUMAN INTERDEPENDENCE: A more pronounced and easy to see INTERDEPENDENCE OF KINSHIP than can be found elsewhere in Nature. And too, this is precisely as it should be; FOR MAN HAS THE POWER OF CONFORMING—BY UNDERSTANDING, KNOWLEDGE THEREOF BEING THE IMPELLING FORCE—UNTO LIFE, AND VICE VERSA: Hence, "Ye shall know the truth and the truth shall make you free"—FROM UNTIMELY DEATH, thus "overcome THE enemy"—BY THE REACTION OF UNDERSTANDING.

Man's craving for life fully accounts for the vitality and popularity of The Bible—even as fantastically interpreted. To live is the very acorn of Self-Satisfaction: And—A FULL PORTION OF PLEASURE AND LIFE IS NOT ONLY THE TREE AND FRUIT, BUT THE ACME AND COMPLETION OF OUR CRAVINGS—A RESULT THAT MAY ACCRUE SOLELY BY UNDERSTANDING; WHICH IN TURN MEANS BECOMING—A

MICROCOSM OR MINUTE UNIVERSE: Thus, man may live an eternity—A FLAWLESS CIRCLE—From "Mother to Mother" Ether. Merely a psycho-physical growth unto maturity—THE INEVITABLE RACIAL DESTINY.

Just so long as people believe they are FREE AND INDEPENDENT of one-another and afforded an opportunity to at least seemingly promote their personal PLEASURE AND LIFE, even at a loss in kind to their fellows, they will unwittingly do so to the limit of their power; verily unto UNIVERSAL MURDER AND SUICIDE. But would as earnestly do the reverse, WERE INTERDEPENDENCE FULLY UNDERSTOOD—INFINITE SELFISHNESS EXACTS IT.

INTERDEPENDENCE IS TRUE—OR—CAUSE AND EFFECT IS FALSE.

"It is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail."

A Universal Knowledge of This Could Not Be Valued With Dollars.

LIGHT THE BEACONS OF WELCOME TO

THE FINAL ERA OF UNIVERSAL BROTHERHOOD

BY DISTRIBUTING THIS WORK.

JUST THINK OF THE FOLLOWING SCIENTIFICALLY PROBABLE FACTS:

"And Methuselah lived a hundred eighty and seven years, and begat Lamech; and Methuselah lived after he begat Lamech seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters; and all the days of Methuselah were NINE HUNDRED SIXTY AND NINE YEARS; and he died."—Gen. 5—25 to 28.

This was doubtless in the age when there were FEW people on earth, and so even if local environment were not HARMONIOUS, the DEVITAL influence was a mere

bagatelle when compared with the nearly 1,700,000,000 continual death dealing DISCORDANT INTER-LINKED BATTERIES OF TODAY.

Human beings now live an average of less than 35 YEARS—much the same the world over—an ever exact equilibrium when difference of personal or local environmental influences are taken into account.

Children are now—ON AN AVERAGE, left entirely PARENTLESS at an age of less than 15 YEARS—long before they should have been born.

Man is about the only creature that ON AN AVERAGE fails to live unto physical maturity of its offsprings, which—in the instance of Methuselah was 187 years, and yet he lived unto the 5th generation—if each of his progeny begat at the same age.

The first 10 generations lived an average of 857½ years: The second 10, over 317 years: NOW less than 35. SOMETHING IS WRONG—WHAT IS IT?

ALL PUS MUST BE AT ONCE SLOUGHED OFF

Just so long as it is widely believed that DOLLARS OR INDIVIDUALS may be "King," the WAR for supremacy will continue to grow in lowly cunning and savagery—the basic impulse of INFINITE SELFISHNESS exacts it. But when it is uniformly understood that naught other than FULLY HAPPY LIFE is worth while; yet which none can enjoy till all others do, will dollars, power and strife lose their charm, and NO ONE BE LESS THAN A TRUE AND DUE LORD OF NATURE—also per dictum of the supreme guide—SELF-SATISFACTION.

Individuals, Religions, Politics, Business, Capital and Labor and Nations, may persevere in the wrangle and fighting till every person is reduced to a hopeless idiotic runt—as they are fast becoming: Yet, the war must continue so long as INDIVIDUALISM is in the slightest

recognized by any great number as being a fact. While, soon as THE TRUTH OF INEVITABLE INTERDEPENDENCE is uniformly understood, man will at once start and rapidly advance on his glorious journey of PEACE AND FULLNESS OF LIFE.

Hence, THE SAVING POWER does not at all adhere in —"Give us more work and the full product thereof"; nor in—"Master and Slave"; nor in—"Capitalistic Democracy"; nor in—"A Concert Prowess of Bully Nations"; nor in—"The Christian Doctrine of Saving One Soul at a Time"; nor in anything but—A UNIFORM TEACHING THAT MANKIND IS INTERDEPENDENT, AND THAT SOLELY BY HARMONY MAY ANY HUMAN BEING LIVE A FULLY HAPPY LONG LIFE—THE ACME OF INCENTIVE TO ANY INTELLIGENT PERSON.

Hence, vital wisdom emphatically demands that every person, party, sect, and nation shall at once and forever stop their brutish competition, and unite in TEACHING MAN THE TRUTH OF FREE-WILL-LESS HUMANE CO-OPERATIVE DEPENDENCE.

In still other words: Comparatively speaking—"WAR has slain its billions, but SOCIAL AND BUSINESS STRIFE have each slain their TENS of billions!" And that none of which can cease their heartless slaughter, until CLASS-CONSCIOUS RESPONSIBILITY OR BLAME, and the possibility of PERSONAL EXALTATION at the expense of others —from between individuals to that of international clash at arms, is CORRECTLY REALIZED BY ALL as no less than UNIVERSAL SUICIDE IN YOUTH—the fruit solely of corresponding world-wide VICIOUS IGNORANCE OF THE PLAIN FACTS INVOLVED. Teach this Truth, and man will at last harvest his FULL DESIRE: ALL.

SUICIDAL vs. SURVIVAL

We will clearly and exactly illustrate both, of how —by a process of IGNORANCE we are committing race sui-

cide, and by INTELLIGENCE we may insure fullness of life to all concerned; each—self-evidently, per influence of the unescapable NATURAL LAW OF SELFISHNESS.

We will imagine, for instance, that two people are stranded on a desolate island in mid-ocean, hopelessly lost to balance of the world—where the conditions of life are as follows:

FIRST: We will say that each fully believes—contrary to fact, that one could make out were the other not there, but that both could not survive. Would not SELFISHNESS impel either of them—especially if trained in INDIVIDUALISM, to slay the other soon as necessary and opportunity was afforded—even if they had ever been truest of friends?

SECOND: That these same two had ever been the bitterest of enemies, but finding themselves stranded together on an island where two could survive but one could not; yet if either were harmed or should die, the other must at once suffer likewise. Now would not this knowledge of INTERDEPENDENCE cause each to protect the other just as earnestly as SELF, and WHY?

Is not THE EARTH actually that island and humanity those two people? Think it over!—if necessary.

DID YOU DULY NOTICE the appalling world-wide "home" death rate during the war, and that the scourge of "FLU"—in this instance, followed immediately after—as is always the case with epidemics during and after great conflicts; even including the Eskimos, Bushmen, Hottentots, etc.—who could have otherwise known little or nothing of the vicious affair? IS HUMANITY INTERDEPENDENT?

THIRTY-FIVE YEARS OF MISERY OR ONE THOUSAND YEARS OF HAPPINESS, TELLS THE TALE.

CAPACITY OF MAN: RANGE OF EVOLUTION

POLITICIANS, STATESMEN, PUBLIC, ETC.

A WIDE PRO AND CON ILLUSTRATIVE DISCUSSION OF THE PROBLEM—SOME VAGUELY STATED—NECESSITATING THOUGHT, CONCISE AND PRECISE

CHAPTER IX—16 PAGES

It is now generally taught and believed that THE CAPACITY OF MAN IS FINITE. So that when compared with "GOD—THE INFINITE," he is merely "a wriggling and wrangling worm of the dust." We shall quite clearly see, however, it is easily proven that EVERY NORMAL PERSON—regardless of time, race, place or station IS POTENTIALLY ENDOWED WITH AN INFINITE MENTAL CAPACITY.

Lower tribes of animals—THE FINITES, compare with MAN—THE INFINITE, in degree of function, about as the lower ganglions of our nervous system do, to their dominant factor THE BRAIN. Evolutionarily considered, the subordinate families constitute the minor organs, and HUMANITY—when perfected, an accurate recapitulation or MATURE FRUIT OF THE TREE OF LIFE; that any normal person may—basically, easily learn ALL.

For instance: ANY PERSON MAY KNOW THE PROCESS AND RANGE OF NATURAL CHANGE—EVERYWHERE IN PRINCIPLE THE SAME, CONCISELY EXPLAINED AS FOLLOWS: ONLY CONCLUSIONS BEING HERE GIVEN—but are fully proven in my larger or MYSTERY-LESS work: Ample for a clear understanding, however, being herein illustrated.

THE ETHER or all-embracing prime substance, is an ABSOLUTE HOMOGENEITY OR SOLID—in the sense of being particleless and poreless: Which—owing to inherent ACTION—energy, spirit, mind or LIFE; movement of innumerable large and small bodies, etc., is constantly in uneven pressure, commotion or STRAIN; thereby producing—MAINLY IN SUNS, an endless quantity of infinitesimally small whirling vortices—OF ITSELF, called IONS—the units of the organic kingdom. Which in turn progressively unite—per influence of affinity, into ATOMS, then MOLECULES and the wonderfully more complex objective superstructure—ever composed of ETHER bound into X-IONS, Y-ATOMS, Z-MOLECULES, till finally after an extremely long time and line of intricate but definite cross-breed compounding of relative things or beings, the climax of growth is reached in THE NEURO-CHEMICAL ASSOCIATION OF THE HUMAN ORGANISM—limited in capacity only by completely sensing and reflecting EVERY COSMIC FUNCTION: That is—EMBODY OMNISCIENCE IN SELF. Thus MAN is quite properly, axiomatically dubbed "the climax of Nature's handiwork," "a microcosm—minute universe, etc."—AT ONCE infinite in simplicity, complexity and capacity.

In other words, periodical EVOLUTION OR GROWTH OF A COSMIC CROP—the range of changed manifestation, may properly be said to start from ABSOLUTE SIMPLICITY—the infinitely extended HOMOGENEOUS mother element, AND ENDS WITH THE INFINITELY COMPLEX HETEROGENEOUS REFLEX ACTING ORGANISM OF PERFECTED MAN—each being fully encompassed by the other and unextendable. NOTE—SPECIALLY, that the range is from ABSOLUTE TO INFINITY—both final: From ABSOLUTELY SIMPLE TO THE INFINITELY COMPLEX.

Hence, Nature's eternal play of internal change or GROWTH AND DECAY, is self-evidently confined to "cycles"

or "planes" of FROM THE ETHER TO MATURED MANKIND AND RETURN—which it indefinitely repeats. The SUPER-BEINGS elsewhere in "The" Universe, ever varying in appearance and modes of doing, per strict obedience—mainly, to the dictates of THEIR DIFFERENT LOCAL ENVIRONMENTS.

We have thus taken a quick but quite comprehensive peep at UNIVERSALITY, merely as a starter to illustrate that any normal brain can easily grasp the entire ways and means of Nature—even unto "KNOW THYSELF" TO BE IT.

We will now take a peek at what THE BRAIN OF MAN HAS DONE AND IS DOING—even surmise of its coming events, JUST TO SEE WHAT WE MIGHT BE IF WE WOULD AND WILL BE THOUGH WE WOULD NOT—for evolution asks no one's consent.

Just for instance: As extensively illustrated by INDIVIDUALLY prepared Histories of Science, Encyclopedias, Dictionaries, History, Imagination, etc., encompassing every realm of REALITY and FICTION—unto VISIONS OF HEAVENS, HELLS, ANGELS, IMPS AND SUCH—precisely the same as in DREAMS—of which all the like are largely born; yet—as we have just seen, many individual brains HAVE and any normal brain can easily encompass the entire range. That is—any normal person MAY as many have, mentally accomplish a complete recapitulation of not only the combined PSYCHO-PHYSICAL doings of the race for all time—as known, but then sweep on into imagination WITHOUT LIMIT and never strain a nerve, for his possible capacity hasn't even been scratched.

He travels in space and time without limit and would reach the end of both—regardless of how remote —IF THERE WAS ANY. He does or may understand every throb of from the smallest to the largest—even unto "that" which is neither large or small yet encompasses

both, beginningless, endless, shapeless, gainless, lossless, weightless and DEATHLESS—COSMOS.

Well, we have already mentioned just a little of ONE MAN'S capacity, got him going some—though as yet scarcely started on the journey he can and must finish.

We also find that he even does or may EMBODY every other animal, insect, tree, shrub, thing—and their every function. FOR HE EITHER DOES OR MAY UNDERSTAND, that is—IMAGINE OR CONSTRUCT IN SELF—REMEMBER AND EXPLAIN, EVERY FEATURE OF THE WHOLE BUNCH; then of as much more—ALL SORTS OF FICTION, SPIRITS, DEVILS, GODS, etc., that don't exist. Indeed, "MAN IS A WHALE" —both of fact and jest—though there are a few who haven't as yet found it out.

Some tell us, for instance, that MAN'S EYE IS INFERIOR TO THOSE OF A CAT, because they can see both night and day; that an eagle can see a squirrel on the earth from their flight when five miles above—far outdoing that faculty of man, etc. Yet the fact is—though man be entombed in the blackest cavern of earth, he may not only see the cat playing with its mouse o'night, but leap on beyond the eagle to the distant starts—seeing their "chicks"; then dissect the eye of cat and eagle unto weighing every atom and understanding their function. Such, however, is still belittling even a fractional part of any HUMAN BEING'S POSSIBLE INFINITE SIGHT.

However, lest some may still surmise that "the writer" is not yet quite omniscient—as many will correctly protest, he will anyhow venture to add, that—IF ANYONE WILL EXPLAIN TO HIM SOMETHING THEY DON'T KNOW AND HE CAN'T KNOW—THEN HE WILL DO THE SUICIDE ACT AT ONCE; AND YET HE DOESN'T FEEL IN SERIOUS DANGER, FOR THE TRIFLING REASON,—WHATEVER COULD BE EVEN THOUGHT OF—MUCH LESS EXPLAINED, THEY KNOW OR COULD UNDERSTAND—AS MAY ANY ONE ELSE—BE IT TRUE OR FALSE. HOW CAN ONE TELL THAT WHICH THEY

DON'T KNOW? CAN A PERSON KNOW AND NOT KNOW OF SOMETHING AT THE SAME TIME—PART OR ALL, AS IT MAY BE?

COME NOW—YOU KNOW NOTHING, TELL US SOMETHING YOU DON'T KNOW: TRY IT! For instance: I don't know how many stars there are—both explains what I do and—if there is a definite number, might know: Or, "I know there is a God"—implies that man may know the fact involved.

Those who believe that some peoples' knowledge—in any respect, is above any other normal person's understanding—with a little study, has another "belief a-coming"; for the adage—"what one person has done another can do," is universal—were all normal—as they may be. The hardest of all for one person to understand of another is, THEIR COMPLICATED IGNORANT WHIMS—of which there is no limit; but they are finally quite properly understood and "taken with a dose of salts." The easiest to understand—when occasionally found, is THE TRUTH—none being beyond the capacity of any normal ten year old child; and too—as 'tis always natural and good, THEY LIKE IT, while the "rough stuff" makes them sick. This—there now being so much "rough stuff" and so little TRUTH, precisely accounts for EVERYBODY being sick and claimed by the grave before even A TENTH of possible life has been lived.

Indeed, CONSTRUCTIVE VITAL TRUTH is such a scarce and curious commodity now-a-days, that it is generally scoffed at when encountered; which accounts for your "smile" at the above ALL-ENCOMPASSING AND IMPORTANT ABSOLUTE TRUTH in regard to the possible longevity of man—proven by perfect logic from combined relative facts, which is proof equal to its having been done. Yea, verily! While practically no one seems to know it, it is never-the-less a literal CONSTRUCTIVE TRUTH, that—this is the age of climax DEVILIZATION—vile competition, in-

stead of CIVILIZATION—virile coordination, and will some day be rightly so considered—A GLORY-LESS DISTINCTION. And too—'tis easy to understand: Even that such correctly spells universal premature death.

Those who ENSLAVE their fellows for PROFIT, wouldn't do it—were it known that they IN-GRAVE themselves as a FORFEIT.

The foregoing twenty words—were their ALMIGHTY TRUTH duly realized, are more powerful for GOOD, than all prisons and armies are for BAD; and "that is going some"—THE BRAIN WINNING THE GAME.

Primarily the brain just grows, and were it kept void of "telling" experience, would soon reach maturity and die. Such, however, is impossible, and with the slightest of image building influence will deductively construct a universe for itself to precisely conform thereto—large, small, true or false. EVERY PERSON HAS A UNIVERSE—all there IS to them, which indicates that he will finally fully understand the process of COSMOS.

Were a healthy child reared at the bottom of a lightless well and learned solely in basic FACTS—he would COMPLETELY AND PERFECTLY IMAGE THE MODES OF COSMOS; BUT WERE THE PREMISE DEFECTIVE, HIS MENTAL WORLD MUST PRECISELY CORRESPOND. While the deductive power is unlimited, it is always guided by logically SELECTING THE GREATEST PLEASURE—SELF-AGGRANDIZEMENT, FROM THE STORE HOUSE OF RELATIVE EXPERIENCE—WHETHER FOR WEAL OR FOR WOE: EDUCATION—NOT INHERENT KNOWLEDGE, EVER BEING THE INHERENT PILOT; PERFECT LOGIC—often from shifting basis, EVER ITS PROCESS. "Illogical" reason is caused by the here and there injection of tilting or distorting wedges of relative experience.

This experience is wonderfully varied and now mainly erroneous—precisely indicated by the endless

clash of personal and class impulses—unto occasional world-war and ceaseless social upheaval.

PUBLIC OPINION IS IRRESISTIBLE—the maker and breaker of Nations galore, as of people by the billions it scores—SOCIAL INTERDICTION BEING DEFYLESS.

From this we catch a glimpse of both combined and chaotic PSYCHO-PHYSICAL force of man, FOR GOOD OR EVIL TO SELF—one and all.

There is nothing that a POLITICIAN caters to more—as his guide, than PUBLIC OPINION; nor anything that a STATESMAN caters to less—except to guide it. Between which there is more difference than betwixt an Indian with his "ear to the ground"—when tracking his prey, and a scientist with his mind aflame—noting the melody of cosmos.

THERE IS NOTHING THE PUBLIC NEEDS MORE THAN A SCIENTIFIC BASIC GUIDE. It starts nothing but rows and never stops one. If a reform is needed, it's the last to find it out and give even a MAJORITY consent. It has never yet agreed on any subject. On a score of opposing "platforms"—all made of rotten planks, it votes nearly a tie the same day; which has been see-sawing and hee-hawing for hundreds of years—without any improvement. It's at war all the time at home and most of the time abroad. It's a mob one minute and a slob the next. It crushes every truth and boosts every ruse. The minority is generally nearest right, and its wisdom grows toward the tail until we find individuals the inventors, discoverers, reformers and doers, whom the public either crush or is slow to follow. Its business is to take every pill ground from the mill and pay every bill. It is suspicious of every thinker, whose love it knows is only pity. It is pulling at all times toward every point of the compass—the heart being a zero vacuum. It is led by God, Devil, spooks, preachers, cranks, grafters and saloon keepers; and FOLLOWED ONLY

BY POLITICIANS—which would snap the chain-lightning snake at every link. Verily! "O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err."—Isaiah 3; 12.

While the foregoing "is no lie," yet were it not explained would convey a wrong impression.

The public is composed of individuals, each earnestly doing what their vastly diverse catch-as-catch-can experience leads them to believe IS RIGHT IN THE FIERCE COMPETITIVE BATTLE FOR LIFE, WHERE "EACH ARE NOW FOR SELF AND THE DEVIL FOR THE REST." PERSONAL SALVATION IS THE KEYNOTE AT CHURCH, HOME, SOCIETY, BUSINESS, COMMUNITY AND STATE. The primal necessity is to "get the money," then "honor" if possible; finally —after having UNWITTINGLY "RAISED HELL," PIOUSLY SEEK GLORY IN HEAVEN "WAY OVER THERE"—TO AVOID EVERLASTING AGONY; every step being not only erroneous but promotive of universal strife, misery and early death: Oh No, The Public Don't Need a Guide.

The belief has grown to a venerable truistic proverb that—"EVERY QUESTION HAS TWO SIDES"—multiplied by thousands, and that "EVERY PERSON HAS A RIGHT TO THEIR OWN OPINION"—in the wrangle by hundreds of millions; that "EACH MUST WORK OUT THEIR OWN REDEMPTION"—IN A WORLD OF FIERCE COMPETITION. YET, TRUE HISTORY WILL SOME DAY RECORD THE FACT THAT EVERY HUMAN BEING HAS FACED THE OVERWHELMING FOE WITH CREDIBLE COURAGE AND ALL THEIR MIGHT; EACH USING EVERY GRAIN OF THEIR DAMPENED POWDER OF EXPERIENCE, IN DEFENCE OF THEIR BIRTHRIGHT TO LIVE AS TERRESTRIAL GODS THAT THEY ARE: SUICIDAL EFFORTS TO LIVE.

There never has been and cannot be a human slacker—Nature admits of no drones, for every factor of the flawless cosmic machine must precisely fill its niche and do their part in the eternally changing dance of life: NO DERELICTS—WHETHER FOR GROWTH OR DECAY OF SELF.

Man isn't to blame, for he ever faithfully reflects solely the compound of experience. He now simply believes, that is—perfectly reacts to the "bull-con" of FREEDOM; now being veritably ENSLAVED TO THE VILE DOGMA OF LIBERTY, PERSONAL SALVATION, RIGHT TO ONE'S OWN OPINION, ETC.—in seeming defiance of Universal Cause and Effect, Interdependence, etc.—being consciously ignorant thereof.

He sincerely responds to the prevalent assertion that there are two sides to RIGHT—with its full chest and face ever to the light all aglow with life: As he does, that there are two sides to WRONG—with its hollow chest and face ever in the dark hovering o'er the grave. Can an idea or act be both right and wrong—when it must be one or the other? Can one—when the balance is struck, be growing and decaying at the same time? Can one have "FREE SPEECH" when every utterance is impelled and guided by education? Don't we disagree because of our different understanding, and are not variant ideas born of corresponding diverse learning? Can one effect their own "salvation" with solely the tools of compound experience—now-a-days leading mainly to "damnation?" Has one the right to personal opinion—regardless of quality, which is entirely "borrowed" and instantly divided with all others—UNLESS IT BE GOOD? Indeed—AS ONE CAN LEARN OF OTHERS BUT NOT OF SELF—reason being merely the confluent reflex of one's relative experience, is there any PERSONAL opinion?

Finally; even, can these PERSONAL CESS-POOLS—cherished as "MY OPINION"—ever forced on all others, be fundamentally desirable; or other than THE TRUTH OF ERROR—INSANITY AND SUICIDAL?

TRY TO REASON OUT THE FOLLOWING ALL-IMPORTANT, DISCONNECTED AND VAGUELY PUT QUESTIONS: ANYONE CAN CORRECTLY DO SO—BY THINKING UNBIASEDLY.

Can a person affect TRUTH? Doesn't TRUTH affect

a person? Can a person affect ERROR? Doesn't ERROR affect a person? Then isn't ERROR TRUTH? So—in the final analysis—cosmically considered, is there any ERROR? Doesn't Cause and Effect rule supreme—including every act of man? Yet—desiring to live, isn't that which is conducive of our death—ERROR? And would not any psycho-physical action—promotive of our life, be TRUTH—TO US?

So, as man—same as does every other thing or being, makes a fight against all else to maintain SELF—isn't that impulse rightly called SELFISHNESS? Isn't intelligence or life the greatest PLEASURE, and, therefore, The Law—The Greatest Relative Pleasure is Selective of Every Act, PRECISELY CORRECT? While it generally SATISFIES best to live, yet to many—for varying grim reasons, it's a GREATER PLEASURE to die, hence, SUICIDE; even by now seeking mainly of IGNORANT PLEASURE, don't nearly all unwittingly SUICIDE by degrees? And yet—AS NONE BUT THE INSANE EVER SUICIDE, ISN'T IGNORANCE AND INSANITY THE SAME? Doesn't The Natural Law, however, plainly and completely cover both SANITY—intelligent pleasure promotive of life, and INSANITY—ignorant pleasure conducive of death? Now then, AS THE GREATEST RELATIVE PLEASURE SELECTED FROM EACH ONE'S STOREHOUSE OF EXPERIENCE—GATHERED FROM THE INSTANT OF CONCEPTION TO THE INCIDENT OF ACTION, IS MERELY AN ACCURATE REFLEX OR IMPULSE THEREOF; is it not of almighty importance TO INTERDEPENDENT HUMANITY as to what INDIVIDUAL experience consists—THE MEDIUM OF EVERY THOUGHT OR ACT? This being self-evidently the case—IS FREE WILL A FACT? Are not our lives for weal or woe interlinked?

DO YOU REALIZE THAT YOU ARE READING OF THE LIFE AND DEATH WARRANTS THAT ARE BEING CONTINUALLY SERVED ON YOU? TRULY, THAT YOU NEVER HAVE AND CANNOT EVADE THEIR INSTANT SERVICE, NOR DUE EXECU-

TION? THAT THEY FULLY ACCOUNT FOR YOUR EVERY PSYCHO-PHYSICAL ACTION AND CONDITION, REGARDLESS OF WHIM—ALSO BORN THEREOF?

Furthermore, don't you know that you are now being summoned mainly to the grave, and that all such could be quickly changed for a uniform life and pleasure extension policy? And that all this depends on your —combinedly speaking, understanding of the need? That you will inerrantly do accordingly—action ever being the index of sanction or rejection—automatically expressing ONE'S DEGREE OF LIGHT?

We have seen that the politician has his ear to the ground noting your rumble and grumble to follow, and it's through the medium of him—THE NATIONAL GOVERNMENT, that a uniformly correct understanding may be quickly effected; hence, BEWARE OF MERE "INDIAN" HUNTERS—OF VOTES.

The Public—taker of the pills and payer of the bills, can have no other desire than to do what is right, and always does the best it knows. But instead of having a trustworthy standard guide, it is misled by all sorts of corrupt pilots; whom it now reflects as in the foregoing grotesque word-picture, drawn in the spirit of KINDLY TRUTH; which—though seemingly much belated, is a friendly and timely warning.

This work explains the throb of nature, near as the writer can depict with words—regardless of person, sect, custom or condition. No person, clique or sect can rightly be blamed or praised, yet each person must gain or lose by what takes place—no matter as to when or where.

WHEN ALL IS KNOWN, HOWEVER, THERE WILL BE NOTHING TO REGRET OR FORGIVE, FOR ALL IS PERFECT NATURE; WHAT HAS BEEN IS THE BASIS OF WHAT IS POSSIBLE. BLAME NO PERSON BUT SHIELD NO WRONG, MAKING THE BEST OF THE WORST IS RIGHT AND WOULD QUICKLY GIVE

MAN HIS DUE. TO LOSE CONFIDENCE IN ONE PERSON IS TO DISCREDIT THE RACE AND OUR COSMIC SOURCE—BELITTLING OF ALMIGHTY'S CLIMAX. The Truth to us is—KNOWLEDGE OF HOW TO LIVE, Teach man such is real salvation.

World wide reform unto perfection—WITH SELF AS THE DEMIGOD, has been the dream and effort of millions—even of all to the extent of their opportunity; culminating in practically endless social philosophies, science, nations, constitutions, laws, conquerors, religions, saviors and gods of every hue, compound, shape and dimension—OF ERROR, that the dream of brain can depict: Yet, each have done their best—for the time-being.

Each have had their bands of defenders and clans of defamers, battling unto slaying each other; nearly all now being numbered with the dead, while the few survivors are fast departing to add failure of their kind to the at last united bands and clans in the silent land.

Such must ever be the prompt fate of family discord, for solely the harmony of home is the elixir of duly happy long life—A LOGICAL PLEA FOR A UNIFORM CORRECT GUIDE: Indeed! "A house divided against itself cannot stand."

Man is impelled by the pleasure of truth to stem the tide of miserable error, and will continue his march through the surges of fate, till he closes the fountain of death and opens the floodgate of life. THERE NEVER WAS AND CANNOT BE A SLACKER IN THE CAUSE OF RIGHT, FOR IN THE FINAL ALL ARE PROTESTERS IN THE CURSE OF WRONG—EACH DECLARING SELF CORRECT AND FIGHTING THEREFOR. OF ABSOLUTE FACT—THOUGH INTELLIGENCE IS LOYAL AND IGNORANCE A TRAITOR, THE NATURAL INTENTION OF EVERY PERSON IS FLAWLESSLY CONSTRUCTIVE: SO ALL THAT'S NEEDED IS A UNIFORM PERFECT GUIDE. Give Man Due Light and He Will Do Right With All His Might.

MAN being infinitely selfish—with a happy long life as a basic ideal, always does the best he can with the tools of experience—including opportunity—his only guide, FOR SELF—regardless of others. So, when directed WRONG—the way of death, owing to INTERDEPENDENCE, all are correspondingly effected. While were each impelled RIGHT—the way of life, both SELF AND A WORLD OF COMPANIONS would reap the desired crop. This is inexorable and universal; and if duly heeded—as it should be without delay, WOULD CORRECT EVERY EVIL—UNTO PREVENTING PREMATURE DEATH. These Are Almighty Truths.

Others are regarded by each—as it were, solely as prominent factors in way of playthings or benefits, and inerrantly treated according as from association and circumstances they reflect varying degrees of pleasure on SELF; precisely as with everything else under THE LAW—The Greatest Relative Pleasure is Selective of Every Act—PERSONAL EXPERIENCE BEING THE STOREHOUSE FROM WHICH THE SELECTION IS MADE: Hence, teach man the fact of INTERDEPENDENCE and others will be protected.

Every person is as obedient to these laws—for weal or woe, as would be a featherless sparrow to the savage currents, gravity and its own feeble efforts, at the pit of a cyclone. 'Tis indeed, the very nucleus of science.

When this is duly heeded, RIGHT will come to stay and all WRONG will float dead in its wake as though at once struck by the keel, rudder and propeller of the cosmic ship of life—BUT NOT BEFORE.

The failure policy has ever been to cater to PUBLIC WRONGS instead of leading the public to cater to its own RIGHTS. Nothing is stronger than Public Opinion, except The Truth, the Whole Truth and Nothing But The Truth; which everybody must acknowledge would be a policy of supreme success for public opinion, and

gladly unite on as the one sure means of ever crushing all IGNORANCE that ventured near its broad highway of uniform pleasure and life. Thus only may the two strongest forces be quickly united in ONE GRAND FINAL ASCENT.

Just think of it—if you can, that the one and only power that is required and will some day alone constitute THE GOVERNMENT OF MAN is now entirely left out. Namely, UNIFORM DUE TRAINING IN THE PROPER PROCESS OF LIFE—HOW TO KEEP WELL—HOW TO PREVENT PREMATURE DEATH—OF SELF: Which fully includes—How to Regain Health. Hence, this work constitutes THE ACME OF PREVENTIVE THERAPEUTICS—THE CORRECT METHOD.

Such includes every phase of proper government—rendering THOU SHALT AND THOU SHALT NOT, and the long train of militant enforcements superfluous—for PERFECT HEALTH is the very climax of every person's desire—UNSURPASSABLE.

Government is defective precisely to the degree of its failure to train its factors in the all-inclusive art of HOW TO KEEP WELL; all else should be made to conform to this one supreme object. For, indeed, "What profit a man, if he gain the whole world and lose his life?" And too—in order to be a complete success, as pointed out by THE LAW OF OUR BEING—The Greatest Relative Pleasure is Selective of Every Act; EACH MINUTE MUST BE REAL JOY, BEAUTY AND GOOD—FINISHED STYLE.

This doesn't mean that everybody will then—in the ANARCHISTIC sense, lawlessly do what they "bull-headedly" please; for there will be A SIMPLE BUT PERFECT NATURAL LAW ABIDING SYSTEM by which every essential endeavor will be inerrantly directed, and every person impelled solely by due intelligence, healthful energy, etc., to be pleased with doing their co-operative part of WHAT IS RIGHT FOR SELF AND OTHERS; to fully realize and exemplify the fact that ALL ARE FOR ONE AND ONE FOR

ALL in the game of life; that a perfect sequence and harmony of PRODUCTIVE EXERCISE is necessary to the enjoyment of a possible mature life for any.

While people can never have exactly the same experience, and, therefore, always have a wholesome variance of thought; yet, as each may ever be taught precisely THE SAME UNDERLAYING PRINCIPLE—which ever remains unchanged, they may thereby always be induced to think PRINCIPALLY in perfect harmony on UNIFORMLY HAVING AND DOING NO MORE OR LESS THAN WHAT IS BEST FOR THEM—all that's needed.

For instance, owing to "accidental" imperfect training, some may occasionally do WRONG—that which is injurious to self and others; yet were THE FACT duly understood that ALL ACTIONS—good or bad, are the direct reflex of one's relative personal experience—THE ALL-INCLUSIVE PRINCIPLE INVOLVED, the enactors of wrong would be pitied and—as unfortunate victims, properly treated, instead of narrow condemnation and punishment; thus removing the cause of serious effect—at once curing and preventing. "Accidental" means Ignorance —for Nature—broadly, makes no mistake.

Will the true message of life be received by even a partially sane people, as would a song by a class of deaf-mutes in the dark? Is it like going to the grave for a partner to dance? Is it love's labor lost? The writer thinks not: For while it strikes and stings as a cobra, it cures its own bite—then extends the life awakened unto the goal that none can think beyond. And too, did it do a whit less, it should and would be deaf, dumb, dead and unlovable to ALL—DEFECT BEING EXCUSELESS AS A BASIC GUIDE AT THIS TIME—WHEN EVERY FACT ESSENTIAL TO COMPLETE HAPPINESS AND LIFE IS KNOWN.

THUS WE GLIMPSE—THE RANGE, POWER AND GLORY OF NATURE'S BEST.

Will add in conclusion, however—as this section is primarily intended to illustrate the capacity of human mentality, that the reader has already easily understood a great range of the heretofore "UNKNOWABLE" problems; and that when a complete reading of the work is finished, the entire scope of so-called occult phases of Nature—or God if any so foolishly insist, will have been as easily grasped. In fact, there is nothing unknowable to any willing person—with reasonably unbiased study. NOT AN IOTA THAT CANNOT BE PROVED BEYOND A POSSIBLE DOUBT—TO ANY NORMAL BRAIN, and which ALL MUST be required to clearly grasp—as 'tis possible if they try.

MAN ALREADY KNOWS ALL, HAPHAZARDLY DISTRIBUTED. ALL THAT'S NEEDED IS, TO COMPILE AND ENDOW EACH WITH BASIC PRINCIPLE; AND PRESTO-CHANGE FROM DISCORD TO HARMONY. SALVATION IS COMPLETELY DEFINED BY THE CONDITION EXPRESSED WITH ONE WORD—HEALTH, EVEN UNTO OMNISCIENCE.

FREEDOM FROM LIBERTY

—OF—

IGNORANCE OR ERROR—MONOPOLY, OPPRESSION, STAGNATION, CLASS-CONSCIOUSNESS, NEED, VICE, DISCORD, DISEASE AND PREMATURE DEATH

—THE—

UNIFORM EDUCATIONAL IMPELLING COMPLETE HUMAN LIFE PSYCHO—PHYSICAL—HEALTH

LIBERTY falsely acclaimed as FREEDOM

NATURAL ANARCHY IS IMPOSSIBLE

—MAN'S GRAVE SLIP—

WHO IS SANE AND HOW MUCH?

MAN——BE YOUR OWN JUDGE——*LAW* CRIMINOLOGY

First read the statement in regard to this division in the index.

CHAPTER X—57 PAGES

INSANITY HAS NEVER BEEN DEFINITELY DEFINED, BECAUSE ITS LIMITATION—HERETOFORE, WAS UNKNOWN; BESIDES THERE HAS BEEN NO STANDARD FOR RIGHT AND WRONG TO JUDGE BY: THE WILL A MYSTERY, ETC.

While this work precisely fits and solves any and every vital problem—AS THE TRUE PANACEA MUST, yet there is no other subject to which it is more directly applicable than to so-called CRIMINALITY. Each word and sentence between or on its covers has a specific bearing thereon, for every human affair has an intimate relation to RIGHT—the highway of life, and WRONG—the sure-way of death; respectively championed by INTELLIGENCE AND IGNORANCE—each in turn with back to the other and leading their way unto sunrise or sunset OF MAN.

So, it would be superfluous to add much to the already abundant treatment of the ever at once hoary, youthful, anguishing and perplexing question—that is bruising the skin and crushing the heart of our being.

There are a few scientific sentiments, however, that should be raised from the dead and given eternal life in thought and deed of NATURE'S BEST; for, as no human being can afford to wrong their fellows—nor would they WERE THE TRUTH KNOWN, no effort should be spared to

guide them aright. Hence, the following may not be amiss.

First, let's each look into the mirror a while.

Some one, some time, some where, some how recorded the at once right and wrong and catchy ditty, that—"there is so much bad in the best of us, so much good in the worst of us, that it behooves each of us to judge not the rest of us." Which is laudable sentiment but deplorable science, for—THERE IS NO BAD IN ANY OF US: IT'S JUST YOUTHFUL IGNORANCE, that's all. The truth is—WHEN ALL IS KNOWN THERE WILL BE NOTHING TO REGRET OR FORGIVE: ALL IS PERFECT NATURE: WHAT HAS BEEN IS THE BASIS OF WHAT IS POSSIBLE—United and Perfected Humanity.

We should go the limit when moving to RIGHT—ever pressing the collar, but when stuck in WRONG—balk! Smash the breeching and right about face: Desert failure and enlist in success: DETHRONE DOGMA AND ENTHRONE REASON: Stop! THE FALL OF DEATH, AND START! THE BALL OF LIFE; THEN KEEP IT ROLLING—EVER ON THE LEVEL—FOR YOU AND ME.

As solely "doing others" now seems practical, the vital bliss of doing with fellows is seldom duly enjoyed.

PERSONAL SALVATION OR DAMNATION has been the curse of man. Saviors have all made the one mighty mistake of trying to save humanity ONE SOUL AT A TIME. Christ was the basic failure—teaching that SELF ALONE may reach the deathless shore: Which is generally believed by the motley crew of the leaky craft he set afloat, and they struggle unto the death of all for the only life preserver aboard; while UNITED EFFORT WOULD STOP THE LEAK AND SAVE THE CREW: For We Inevitably Are Our Brother's Keeper, and neither prison dungeons nor moltent hell—THE RESULT OF THAT DOCTRINE, is a fit abode for any one—though crazed thereby.

Now before recording a few warm blanket truths in

regard TO CRIMINALITY, let's lay on the bed a couple or so of clean white sheets of cold facts and a pillow of down-life, upon which to rest our holy bodies and heads —ABOUT INSANITY, while discussing the cause and plight of millions of our bedless, blanketless, sheetless, pillowless, cheerless, friendless and hopeless fellows. May be by doing so, SELF will be more clearly understood—AS A BASIS TO MORE JUSTLY JUDGE OF THE GOOD-RIDDANCE TO THE GOD-RIDDEN: FORSAKEN.

Just a few sleepless thoughts will suffice to impel the deadless to quickly and clearly grasp the facts involved; the lifeless being mindless, sightless, shameless and helpless.

Of course it is difficult to readily induce many people to primarily consider SELF—except as reflected in the mirror they call OTHERS—where it is often savagely CONDEMNED. They forget—as we have elsewhere plainly seen, that all any ever see is WITHIN. For instance: How could this book—concisely dealing with practically every phase of basic vital principle, have been written, except that the writer first potentially acquired every fact and idea involved? The reader will do well to note in connection herewith that one of the prominent sentences of this book is—I LEARNED THIS OF YOU—HUMANITY, THE CLIMAX OF NATURE'S HANDIWORK, TO WHOM IT BELONGS. Yet, probably this might properly be considered by far the most "ORIGINAL" work of the class ever produced; for the writer is not only nearly void of "schooling," but an extremely meager reader—never having read a standard work on a single subject involved —pageless of history; seldom even slightly perusing newspapers; not a book or pamphlet being at hand—except an academic dictionary, during its composition. Nor are the few quotations known to be correct other than in inference—to which many people who know the facts would testify. Every whit of the work is THE

PRODUCT OF UNBIASED, FLAWLESS AND TIRELESS REASONING, from a comparatively few basic facts. Indeed, THE ALMOST TOTAL LACK OF SCHOOL TRAINING—OR A MISLEADING GUIDE, IS THE SECRET OF ITS—WHEN COMBINED, SIGNAL COMPLETENESS AND SUCCESS. Even alas, the principal difficulty ahead of the work is, that it far transcends the SPOILED faculty of most "SCHOLARS" to understand. On an average, THE UNTUTORED NORMAL PERSON will grasp its potentially complete scope, importance, and perfection the quickest. Even any child—soon as they understand the meaning of words, will readily comprehend its ever simple and perfectly natural process and inevitable conclusions: CERTAINTY OF FINAL SUCCESS.

The writer even has prepared, probably the only perfect work—in detail of principle, on PSYCHO-PHYSICS; yet, does not know the name of a bone or nerve; and the same is true in regard to therapeutics. Indeed, the complete work covers every phase of Nature from THE ETHER TO PERFECTED HUMANITY—inclusive, without a missing or defective basic link—MAINLY PRINCIPLE, SOME DETAIL FOR ILLUSTRATION.

In concluding this "spasm" it may be well to add that, in THE FINAL ERA there will be no public school; for as all grown people will have acquired COMPLETE FUNDAMENTAL LORE, children will learn same by their ever instructive and ennobling association with older folks; practical experience while physically developing: Which will then require a much longer time, growth now being forced to maturity by withering conditions—causing corresponding precocious development and decline; as is often exemplified with grass, grain, vegetables, trees, stock and among ourselves. Puberty will not attain—in the time of perfecting humanity, till a person is at least seventy years old, and the after life will be as long in proportion. Yet—as intellectual instead of carnal impulses would constitute the supreme pleasures,

children will be fewer than now—ever regulated to simply replenish the fully populated earth. And "IN THE DAY OF JUDGMENT"—DURING THE MILLENNIUM, WHICH WILL BE FULLY KNOWN IN ALL DUE TIME, THERE WILL BE NO CHILDREN—EXCEPT ALL WILL HAVE ATTAINED AND REMAIN IN CHILDISH BLISS—THE HEADING OR RIPENING STATE, AS WHEAT IN THE MILK OR ACORN DURING GROWTH, TILL THE HOUR OF RACIAL OMNISCIENCE—OUR DOOM.

Even such was learned entirely of those whom the scribe consulted not, but now sallies to reflectively teach —as is the province of every one. Thus on will roll the fadeless scroll unto the final child to read in full, of the human tree he is the ripened fruit: ALL EMBODIED IN SELF—MAN BEING THE SOUL OF COSMOS.

Such is the prophesy of sanity—far more reliable than history. Visions from Real Cause to Effect bespeak of fact.

Yea, Verily! Life can duly attain only by first correctly sensing the future from the dead and discarded past. As it were, we must first build "mansions in the sky," else they will never replace the hut. Hence, "let the dead bury their dead:" That is—avoid defects of the past; ideal the future void of repeating has-beens.

Many serious mistakes have been made, but none worse than living them over time and again—the parent of grave digging fear. No adage is more fallacious or deadly than that "history must repeat itself"; for it never has and cannot—except as memories anchor us to sunken derelicts and degradation. Nature can repeat itself only in principle—as a modern dwelling does a wigwam and perfect man will transcend the bushman; and in which it sets a correct example. In no other place does Nature look back except per medium of foolish man, and even there as a whole it's on the forward march —in perfect line with evolution.

Ancestor worship has been the most rapacious of pitfalls for man—the principal support of gods, saviors, demons, heavens, hells, angels, saints, heroes, etc. No person alive or dead of history or fiction—sacred or profane, is a fit ideal for any one.

Should Father and Mother be our model? Ask any worthy parent whether they desire their children to be like them or better, and see what they say. Which of the family do the parents admire most—the "chips of the old block"-head, or the blockless chip? The proper way to honor father and mother is to live an example of which they would be proud, even unto emulation.

Is the Christ Ideal exemplary? The Son of God's life should have been a model—both in precept and example, if any. Of course, if we find that it was not, we shan't blame him, for no one is blamed in this work—not even any of the many gods, much less any of their still more numerous saviors—wrong alone being condemned: So, Christ shall be no exception. Only, it would seem that if the example was not perfect, he had better remained a carpenter.

Of course, we will most respectfully treat him with all due deference to the exalted title of—The Only Begotten Son of God-Almighty, and not be severe: Merely examine as to the general example and RESULT—even "white-wash" his trial much as reasonably possible at that.

We shall not question The Bible biography of "The Savior;" that The Almighty was His Father; that His Mother was The Blessed Virgin Mary; that Christ—just like all saviors—except Mohammed, was a bastard. That he was born in a barn; sought as a child by "the powers that be," to be slain; thus driven from His Native land. That about thirty years of His history is a blank. Never married and left no progeny. Associated with and followed then as now, almost entirely by the unlearned.

Taught solely in unguessable parables, and then called the people dogs and swine for not understanding him. His works were largely that of miracles, such as science declares were impossible except as sleight-hand tricks—delusions. Hungered for forty days, tempted by the Devil. Obliged to steal and eat raw corn, purloined an ass for his steed, and had no place to lay his head. Prayed in agony unto sweating blood that the cup—of which he was sent to drink, might pass from him. Betrayed by a disciple. Crucified by a mob between two thieves. Miraculously raised from the dead. Said to have been in constant fear while doing the work—traveling from one hiding place to another. Didn't leave the slightest written message. Denied by his own people—the Jews, as being The Savior, etc.

Not one word was recorded in history or otherwise in regard to Him—or of any of His disciples, within about one hundred years of the time of his "death and ascension."

Completely proven in a hundred ways as never having lived. Yet "The Ideal"—mainly from being misunderstood, has been the greatest failure ever known, except to pit practically every man and woman against their brothers and sisters—burning hundreds of thousands at the stake in His name. Created thousands of rival sects to continually fight each other—in His name. Caused hundreds of bloody wars, both sides in His name. The basis of more falsehood than any other cause. Parted Millions of husbands and wives; the source of uncountable suicides and insane. And we still have a Christian Civilization left to examine as to its sanity, insanity and brutality.

We might add that it is GENERALLY BELIEVED that Christ taught Free Will, Self-denial, Altruism, hell, personal salvation, mysticism, miracles, war, etc., etc. But what's the use of mentioning any more, for—"BY

THEIR FRUIT YE SHALL KNOW THEM"—THE PRESENT INDESCRIBABLY HORRIBLE CHRISTIAN WORLD.

Now I venture to candidly ask the weary reader—judging by the general result and not by mere personal opinion—though that is just what is the trouble and always will be, if the Christ Ideal is exemplary? In other words, could or would you live it—as generally espoused by the church. Has, can or will any one ever do so? Can't you see that the impossibility, unrealness and vileness of the character is just what dazes ignorance into awe admiration? The same as with God and the bribe of heaven and threat of hell? Did you ever think of the fact that each—as conventionally understood, are impossible for the infinite mind of man to grasp in degrees of horror? And that such alone accounts for their mighty effect for evil?

Need any ask further proof of the sinister process of The Church than is expressed at its behest, by its fanatical dupes' contemptuous refusal to listen, read or consider reasonable evidence on the question; while yet ever strenuously endeavoring—by every cogent trick, bribe, threat and execution within its terrible power, to force everybody to wallow in its mire? Doesn't this look as though it fears to let THE LIGHT OF REASON filter in or out of its portals? NEED THE TRUTH RESORT TO SUCH?

Don't you think that "FREEDOM OF CONSCIENCE"—with nearly every person ENSLAVED by an unthinkably intricate army of warring preachers and other promoters, continually driving the hideous bribe and threat to the very marrow of hundreds of millions of half or fully crazed brains, is the most stupendous mistake one can possibly imagine? Should such an almighty power for universally early and awful death be allowed? Should the people be permitted to remain in "blissful ignorance" of such dire consequences, when there is no

question but what they would "go mad with joy," were the truth educationally forced upon them? Should not every thoughtful person and especially THE GOVERNMENT, lend every effort to quickly end all such murderous and suicidal processes? Why, if thus undertaken—as by all means it should be, the hellish nightmare could be potentially wiped out—the world over, in one day. The facility for reaching the world of people—by telegraph and newspapers, is now practically instantaneous. Every pulpit should be closed or their occupants compelled to explain the mighty error—AT ONCE. Holy fright and delight kill many times more than armies that fight.

Such alone would at least double the average length of life, and degree of happiness of this generation. Yet, only a slight start would have been made on the essential reforms that alone would quickly effect. These "extravagant" statements will be fully proven in this chapter.

Now after explaining a few more of the thousands of realistic specters which most people could see—were they to carefully scrutinize the mirror reflection, we will further examine INSANITY, and conclude this section in regard to "CRIMINALITY"—its exact solution and cure. The first haphazard discussion, however, being essential to a full understanding of the latter: Read thoughtfully for EVERY LIFE IS AT STAKE.

But little will be here said on the subject of PATRIOTISM—the huge Moloch that has grown out of legitimate SELF-DEFENSE; but it is a subject on which many books the size of this could be very profitably written in righteous condemnation—the vile hydra-headed social beast. Yet, a hint-like attention should be herein recorded.

SELF-DEFENSE, the legitimate process of the impulse —Survival of the Fittest, which is broadeningly explained in this work by the concise statement—The

Greatest Relative Pleasure is Selective of Every Act; the full Law of Selfishness or Self-defense being—

*The Greatest Degree of Pleasure Attainable with the Combined Relative Experience in Action, is at All Times Precisely Expressed by Each Individual *Nature's Books Ever being Accurately Balanced to Date.*

Forget ye not this inviolable process of our being.

We thus have the cause of every act clearly and fully explained before us, and note that SELF-DENIAL OR ALTRUISM plays no part. In fact, every meaning has to do entirely with SELF-CONSIDERATION—absolutely ignoring all else, except as experience contributes essentials to THE I AM AND SHALL BE—throughout a full or scant portion of life.

Verily, as fully proven by many apt illustrations in the section on Jehovah and Causation—and elsewhere, one never even considers anything but SELF—other than as it may be applicable to SELF-SATISFACTION, in strict obedience to THE LAW as stated.

This gives the "straight tip" that no obstacle should ever be placed in the way of PROMOTING SELF BETTERMENT; for our Nature speaks solely in terms of SELF. That we should never abridge SELF-ESTEEM; never even think of SELF-DENIAL—for in the final, ALTRUISM is a myth: And yet the fact is—"A HOUSE DIVIDED AGAINST ITSELF CANNOT STAND."

WE should always teach and practice, as it were—I can and I will; I am equal to any other. In fact that I AM IT—such being our basic Nature. Never curtail PERSONALITY—but exalt each much as possible by a broad basic learning in INTELLECTUAL SELECTION OF THE BEST FOR SELF: That "UNITED WE STAND, BUT DIVIDED WE FALL."

This we found—under the study of TELEPATHY, to be concisely explained and directed by The Goldless Rule—IT IS TO THE WELFARE OF SELF TO TREAT ALL OTHERS

WITH HEALTHFUL CARE. Which in turn clearly calls for doing away with PATRIOTISM—the key-stone of CLASS-CONSCIOUSNESS, BUSINESS STRIFE, etc., etc., except as applied to SELF—which clearly calls for helping the race. Thus firmly establishing and maintaining UNIVERSAL BROTHERHOOD—the exaction of flawless world-wide co-operation.

This will probably suffice to lead the reader to realize that PATRIOTISM—as now enforced by official edicts and generally reverenced, will in THE FINAL ERA be scornfully abolished—UNITY BEING ESSENTIAL TO ALL: That "LOVE THY NEIGHBOR AS THYSELF" is naught but SELF-DEFENSE.

Even, alas—for the good of all, each must have and do what is best for them—IN SPITE OF SELF. The one almighty power alone must be forced on every person; that is—TO KNOW UNTO HAVING AND DOING NO MORE OR LESS THAN WHAT IS BEST FOR SELF. Actions are ever a perfect index of what any one or the people KNOW. To think is but a slight degree of possible DOING—as is the plan of a building or of perfect man. The dream, like an acorn, is but love's labor mainly lost unless the oak of humanity is perfected. Yet the tree cannot mature unless the seed is correctly planted; nor will either fail if given proper tools with which to do their part.

Hence, TEACH MAN THE TRUTH AND GIVE HIM DUE CHANCE, spells success. But that is no more certainly true than is the reverse—TEACH MAN ERROR, ETC.—including opportunity, and he fails—the result ever precisely explaining the cause—whether 'tis plainly obvious or not: Otherwise Cause and Effect—the basis of Science, is a fake; cosmos a snare and man—hopelessly lost. YET, DON'T BE DISCOURAGED—READ ON TO THE LAST AND BEST.

Many will anxiously ask, however. Is it possible for each and all to master such a wonderful subject?

Some will even be awe-stricken with the erroneous impression that each must study and pass credible examination on knowing what they surmise would be a long list of basic details of man, social affairs and endless Nature; and shrink from such an undertaking as being impossible.

The fact is, any child can learn the all-embracing basic guide in one minute—THE GOLDLESS RULE, while as for detail—this work contains practically every general principle involved and very much argument that would be superfluous, except as an introductory treatise—where many, many times as much has to be torn down than built.

The fact is, there is nothing to build. All that's needed is already known. The work consists entirely of thoroughly uprooting the tremendous forest of tanglewood, old snags and poisonous methods that now smotheringly hide the truth. Why, to simply unfetter THE GOLDLESS RULE would at once restore man to OMNISCIENCE; for he instinctively knows that IT IS TO THE WELFARE OF SELF TO TREAT ALL OTHERS WITH HEALTHFUL CARE—such, indeed, being naturally his greatest pleasure: Which is amply proven by the ever amiable association of normal children and so-called savages—when not corrupted and their simple needs are available. So, would other than an insanely corrupted person contend that any really intelligent human being would not do as well? OMNISCIENCE—in its truest sense means, TO KNOW HOW TO LIVE A FULL PORTION OF HAPPINESS, AND DOES NOT THE GOLDLESS RULE COMPLETELY DEFINE THAT PROCESS? CAN IT BE ACCOMPLISHED IN ANY OTHER WAY? The great superstructure of knowledge—which all may and will then acquire, would be merely a process of extending the bliss by intensifying it. Yet the lesser and greater degrees would ever be in perfect harmony—as a drop of water is with the ocean.

Indeed—owing to the suppressive and crushing conditions, there is now only a small fraction of our latent talent developed and used to the general benefit of humanity, that will be under the method of intellectualism —safely piloting our ship of life clear of shoals.

MAN is unrefutably THE LORD OF COSMOS—OR GOD IF YOU PLEASE, and soon as he duly discovers his true identity, will proudly, justly and flawlessly resign as "monarch of all I survey." Even, never has defiled his exalted place in nature;—though as the foolish prodigal son that he is, has for a time been greatly shorn of his birthright and splendor. But having sown his wild oats, will soon abandon folly for the awaiting gowns, feast and blessing, befitting his rightful crown of glory: Ever guided by knowledge of constructive living—MASTER-FULL.

We have now examined many of the expressions that any person might have seen, had they carefully scrutinized the mirror reflection that is so often given only a careless glance. Yet scarcely the hem has been touched of any SELF; that which the mighty hand of Nature cannot surpass when perfected—vastly transcending the present state of any person.

He has so far had a "square deal," as each desire and deserve; in which we promise to keep faith to the last.

But here's one in court, poor fellow has done something wrong; and now at once the rest are all holy. But the writer—THOUGH THE ACCUSED PLEADS GUILTY, is going to defend him—ON CONSTRUCTIVE NATURAL PRINCIPLE. First—in answer to the charge, it is claimed that if his accusers are guiltless then so is the prisoner—for HE IS A TRUE REFLECTION OF THEM.

So—WHILE WE CONFESS HE HAS DONE WRONG, let the one among you who is not an accomplice testify first.

There being no witnesses, THE PRISONER IS ACQUITTED —short trial and exact justice for the first time in history.

So, after the judge has duly apologized to the unjustly accused in behalf of the people, for inducing him to act so grievously injurious to himself and a world of companions, and has further explained what would have been right and best for all concerned to do under the circumstances of the inimical act, the brother is heartily bidden good cheer and promised that the wrong will be righted far as possible, by a more considerate treatment of him in future.

The victim having been cured of his erroneous impulse—by tender admonition as to the cause and effect of wrong, is invited to remain among his "friends" as stainless in his own and others' opinion as he now would be if coming home from a hospital and treatment for fever: Or—precisely to the point, on being discharged from an asylum on being cured of insanity—where he should have been confined and treated—had not merely the court treatment effected a reasonably complete cure.

The reader will do well to especially note that the unfortunate or prominent victim was not told to "GO AND SIN NO MORE"; for—while he had done very WRONG —suicidal and murderous: Yet he did not SIN—transgress the inviolable natural law, for the act was a precisely lawful and inevitable reflex of corresponding murderous treatment or experience. Which, all-inclusive might be correctly explained as EQUILIBRIAL CAUSE AND EFFECT OR SOCIAL COMPENSATION.

Furthermore—having acted strictly in obedience with the unbreakable law—as all ever do, and therefore BLAMELESS; he was not told to "GO" but invited to REMAIN among his friends for promised better treatment —AS A BROAD EDUCATIONAL RESULT OF THE SORE EXPERIENCE; the "blame" being rightly shouldered and cor-

rected by all instead of one. The immediate plaintiff, who even under the present FREE WILL AND REVENGE system, are often equally or more culpable of the principals, ever taking their medicine from the same public bottle.

Thus, CRIMINALITY AND INJUSTICE MAY ALL AT ONCE BE ENTIRELY WIPED OUT, and wrong doing—even under the present insane system, reduced to the minimum; while promoting all lawyers, judges, politicians, legislators and their ilk, to the genial and prolific companionship of "The Man With The Hoe"—greatly beneficial to themselves and their victims. THE EXACT JUSTICE OF THIS CASE WILL BE FULLY PROVEN, LATER ON.

The writer once endeavored to engage an ex-judge lawyer in a discussion of PSYCHO-PHYSICS—which had an important bearing on a case at bar in which we were mutually interested. The "Judge" at once frankly acknowledged that he was "completely out of court in the subject"; that "the law did not include any such guff; nor did jurists usually monkey with the doctors' business—except to collect their bad debts and spare change," etc.

When I asked him—"by what authority are you then duly qualified to try and pass judgment on men?" The "Judge" promptly replied—"by the law." And when asked—"why shouldn't such treatment of man be left to doctors who understand them—including judges who often only vaguely know the law?" "His Honor" at once dismissed the case by saying—"evidently you're not a lawyer." This is almost verbatim what took place—at Stockton, Cal., and in effect is occurring every hour in hundreds of "courts of justice."

That "judge" might have got even "good and plenty," however, had he ventured the true rejoinder, that—the average doctor knows only a mighty little more about man than do lawyers. Poor "homo"—in-

cluding "Judge" and "Doc.," being as yet "squarely up against the real thing." Oh! joy.

"Why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?" "Judge not, that ye be not judged."—MATT. 7:3 and part of vs. 1.

While we have already "got in" enough defensive evidence to acquit every prisoner—COULD THEY GET A SQUARE DEAL, of being in fact "A CRIMINAL," all the trump cards are yet to be played.

Let's take another sly peek in the mirror on the subject of INSANITY, each—if they dare, looking SELF squarely in the eye. This means the reader or listener personally, not some one in the asylum or whom you may think ought to be there—unless it happens to be SELF. If it roils your temper or merely a smile, 'tis a center bull's-eye plunk. But if it enlists serious thought and corresponding effective actions, it is reasonable proof that you are not aboard the doomed craft—perhaps!

As the limitation of insanity has never been described, nor Right and Wrong more than vaguely defined: Nothing whatever known of The Will: Love being a giggling mystery: The Law of Our Being never even dreamed of: Mind Declared Sacredly Occult: Life unthinkable: Spirit and Matter continually at war: Telepathy sneered at or fetishly bartered: Hypnotism, Dreams, Visions, Sleep, etc., shaking in the guess box. Man conglomerately ruled the world over by God, Devil, Spirits, Spirit, Mind, Fear, Delight, Law, Cannons, Hell, Heaven, Soul, Dreams, Schemes, Cranks, etc.

So after all, if you should find yourself somewhat mixed in the following composite picture, don't feel at all ashamed or any to blame; for if you look close you'll also find A WORLD OF COMPANIONS IN THE SAME TITANIC BOAT, RACING FOR A DOLLAR GETTING RECORD—WITH AN ICY TOMBSTONE JUST BENEATH THE PROW—STRAIGHT AHEAD. Yet—

Of course, anyone who is not serious about such a matter would sneer at the freshly covered combined grave of their Father, Mother, Brother, Sister, Wife and Child—as is now often the case.

Such a person, however, would say they are not crazy; but what do you think about it? And still far more important, what are you going to do about it? You certainly can do something—your bit, can't you? And isn't that precisely what's required aboard a craft whose captain is bribed with pompous importance and dollars; and the crew all drunk on, and fighting over superstitions? ENSLAVED THEREBY!

Don't be indifferent to such on the basis that you are wide awake and paddling your own canoe clear of ice-bergs; for remember they are mainly submerged, even entirely so to those who think thus. You're as much subject to the whims of that motley crew as is the rudder to the pilot of their ship. You came into this world without being consulted and will probably go out against your desire. Your body, breath, food, heat, light, etc., are assembled from environment. You obtain and keep clothing, home, associates, etc.; even every dollar, power, etc., merely at the caprice of others—as even the Czar and Kaiser recently learned: NONE LIVING OR DYING BY SELF ALONE—BUT PER WORLD-WIDE INTERDEPENDENCE.

No indeed—instead of being independent, you will sink or swim along with that crew—despite your canoe.

Did you ever think of the fact that a person cannot boost SELF. How far does "SELF PRAISE" go? Even a fool can give the very wisest a far greater boost than the savant could himself—except as his work is known to strangers. Christ learned this and said—"a prophet is not without honor save in his own home." Distance in time and space alone leads enchantment—and the longer the greater. Self brooks no immediate opposition except that which it cannot prevent, and then makes

the best it can of the worst—The Greatest Relative Pleasure is Selective of Every Act.

For instance: The writer once published a chapter of another work—near 100 pages, and went out for a few days as a canvasser to sell it. It was found that to state who the author was—sold him mighty quick with snubs and jeers. Not a friend volunteered to buy a book; and in regard to the many personally given away, not a compliment was received. While to those who were told—during the short season of canvassing that the author was a distinguished FOREIGN scientist, the book was quite readily sold, and in each of the many instances when afterwards seen, they gave it unstinted detail praise—as was the case by letter. None have been so reluctant to read, nor as quick to thoroughly condemn the writer's work as his brothers, and noble deceased wife—a blemishless woman. Yet the ingrained character of the scribe is faithfully depicted by this work —which no relative or intimate acquaintance would deny.

The almost universal method of today—to "do the other fellow quick before he does you," is "unnatural" —being wholly acquired by the long viciously competitive and hoarding or INDIVIDUALISTIC system; for comparatively little of such is found among normal children or savages—where their actual need is available. An exceptional person—here and there, however, is still found with the natural trait of getting the greatest pleasure from liberally sharing with others the essentials of life. When necessary, it is a genuine pleasure for a normal mother to go hungry in order to abundantly feed her children. The writer—by long, broad and earnest thinking on the subject, has in a large degree reverted to the condition of getting no pleasure from anything that is not ennobling to self and the race—having largely abandoned unsurpassed business ability and success—

enduring the scoff of friends and censure of family; has spent his all unto years of hunger, FOR THE ONLY GENUINE PLEASURE OF DOING HIS BEST FOR OTHERS—even at the instant of this writing has less than three days' shelter or food in store. Which simply shows that there is nothing so foolish or wise that human beings cannot, has not or will not do—IN QUEST OF SATISFACTION; the result depending entirely on one's totality of experience.

The Red Cross Work probably at once suggests the broadest and best examples of man's acquired ferocity and native kindness. By heartless competition—in many ways, millions are reduced to sickening want, and other millions opposed in pitiless war. Then with a noble general cry of pain, the more fortunate eagerly contribute billions to the relief of the crushed, groaning or down and out. Nothing could be a truer bill of indictment against the present system than the necessity of The Red Cross. Which in turn as clearly proves how world-wide tender of one another human beings would be, had they a chance to do so; such being at once a grewsome and promising picture.

We have now examined just a few of the many ways in which the great body politic is continually doing such enormous wrongs that merely their gigantic proportions make them invisible to most people. The public wrongs are of stern fact so stupendous as to defy dissection and understanding, except in a blanket way. They include every so-called crime that any person ever has or can be convicted of and entombed or executed for; and too, the degree is ever multiplied beyond measure—of which the comparison between a single murder and war is no unusual example.

Now having laid a sort of an "eye-opener" basis upon which to at once clearly reason and understand as to the cause, effect and remedy of INSANITY and CRIMI-

NALITY, we will proceed to more pointedly examine them in the light of that—NOTHING IS MORE PRACTICAL THAN RIGHT; that man is the final and exemplary conqueror; and that NO VICTORY IS WORTHY OF HIM EXCEPT TO "OVERCOME EVIL WITH GOOD." That for the incomparably older and stronger public to condemn and mal-treat a puny individual for in a minute degree reflecting its precepts and example, is belittling to the might and possible right of humanity. That it is not only shameful injustice but a process of general misery, murder and suicide. That such can be naught but the deadly pus oozing from IGNORANCE—the parent of every WRONG, and must be quickly treated by its only antidote, INTELLIGENCE—the ennobling trade-mark of every RIGHT, or the result is sure to be swift and disastrous.

The writer warningly advises the reader to be calm, strong and thoughtful, for he or she will shortly read the most far-reaching and wonderful, at once personal and general facts that it is possible for any one or the race to grasp; that which when duly understood will draw a distinct line between The Christian and Final Eras—and this great change is now to very rapidly ensue.

BE NOT ALARMED, FOR WHEN CORRECTLY ANALYZED 'TIS NAUGHT BUT THE LONG DESIRED MESSENGER OF GOOD CHEER AND INCALCULABLE FORTUNE, IN WAY OF SEVERELY KIND LIFE PROMOTING TRUTH; WHICK EVERY PERSON SHOULD MAKE AN EARNEST EFFORT TO CLEARLY SEE, AND INSTEAD OF ENDEAVORING TO REFUTE THE AT FIRST SHOCKING NEWS—MAKING A BAD MATTER WORSE, EACH SHOULD GLADLY WELCOME THE SELF-EVIDENT GRIM FACTS—OUR SAVIOR, WITH AN OPEN MIND AND HELPING HAND: We will lead to it by degrees.

Remember that Nature never fails to back any and every FACT without a reserve of its omnipotent and eternal power; so that regardless of whim, its will is ever

duly done right. Verily, forget it not! That, The Truth, The Whole Truth and Nothing but The Truth, Can Alone be Mankind's Redeemer; that the only sure process of cure is, to fully recognize the disease and remove the cause—making the best of the worst.

First, note this carefully: Now-a-days owing to the dogma of personal responsibility, condemnation and punishment; the constructive process of Nature is entirely perverted. The dominancy of growth depends entirely on due recognition and remedy of PAIN—decay, Nature's timely warning of wrong doing, demanding immediate right about face unto PLEASURE—growth. Yet, for a so-called criminal to plead guilty today, insures quick and sure punishment—ADDING OF PAIN, INSTEAD OF RELIEF; thus naturally forcing nearly every wrong doer to not only deny, but to invent any and every possible defense in order to escape THE JUSTICE OF IGNORANCE. No normal person ever consents to punishment, for Nature's first and ceaseless edict is to EVADE the virus of death, which every person obeys to the best of their ability AS REQUIRED BY THE IMPULSE OF SURVIVAL OR LAW OF LIFE—SELFISHNESS.

Every pleading of guilty—even unto that of SIN, is for the purpose of abating or escaping far as possible the horror of PUNISHMENT—disgrace, prison, noose, hell, etc., which process every person instinctively recognizes is RIGHT on their part and WRONG from the persecution standpoint; for their nature yearns for PLEASURE. That is—ever selects from the storehouse of experience—THE LESSER DEGREE OF PAIN, precisely in obedience to the law.

Thousands of people—owing to perverted teachings—mainly of the church, have been driven by THE PAIN OF CONSCIENCE, CRAZING FEAR, ETC., to deliver themselves to "THE JUSTICE" of prison and execution, AS THE LESSER OF THE TWO PAINS—a grewsome "easing of conscience."

Even suicide is ever caused by the seeking of LESS PAIN.

This viciously enforced doctrine of FREE WILL—the very quintessence of IGNORANCE, constantly fills every person with fear—the magic grave digger FOR EVERY PERSON IN YOUTH: Sneers Change Not This Fact.

It's the fountain of deception, dreams, schemes, trickery, blame, discord, war, etc.; even of hypocrisy—impelling the climax of Nature's handiwork to CHEAT himself into heaven TO EVADE THE FRIGHTFULLY PAINFUL THREAT OF HELL—gradually frightened to death.

Is man thus shown to be dishonest, disobedient and vile? NEVER! NEVER!! NEVER!!! Does he lie? IMPOSSIBLE! IMPOSSIBLE!! IMPOSSIBLE!!! Does he sin? O! OO!! OOO!!! Can Nature be dishonest, disobedient, vile, a liar and sinful? Can its heir to the throne of glory be less than an obedient child? Point out if you can where any one of its multiple of billions of sons and daughters have ever disobeyed—even so much as a jot or tittle, THE LAW OF NATURE. When you have done this and not before, may any one apply such epithets to man. Why! you might as well try to stop the tide. "It is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than a tittle of the law to fail"—truly saith "THE BOOK."

Treat man as this work suggests and none will ever again give occasion for being classed—in any respect, as unworthy; make the Law of His Nature "the law of the land" and he will never disobey; for then it would be impossible, as it has been to disregard the same law in the past—despite the bribe of heaven and threat of hell, censure, prisons, noose, laws, armies, etc.

Not only such, but no one has ever disagreed with any other from that standpoint; their nature ever being precisely the same and each flawlessly faithful thereto, have always been in perfect harmony on basic principle. Namely—EACH HAVE DONE THE BEST THEY COULD FOR

SELF UNDER THE CIRCUMSTANCES. If this is not true then Cause and Effect is a snare and delusion, and every known FACT—UNTRUE.

The trouble has all resulted merely from the SIMPLE —ALMIGHTY—FACT that, the circumstances, experience, education or environment—call it what you like, of each have ever been sufficiently different to make them fight one another like cats and dogs in order for each to maintain SELF; such being the inevitable result of catch-as-catch-can training, variously guiding associates under the same law; precisely like a pack of hungry wolves fighting unto death over a bone—when with combined efforts they could quickly capture abundance of food for all—such being even vile brutality.

Ignorant man—trained under the doctrine of INDIVIDUALISM, makes the most savage fight of any animal —under The Law of Survival of the Fittest, EACH FOR SALVATION OF SELF.

Man is the only animal, however, who can duly learn that by proper co-operation each may live a much longer and happier life than by competition; and will eventually do so perforce of the same law. The wonderful change will result solely from uniform education in fundamental law and corresponding adjustment of HAVING AND DOING NO MORE OR LESS THAN WHAT IS BEST FOR EACH—FOR ALL GENERATIONS: All very easy to accomplish, and will now be rapidly done: SURVIVAL OF THE RACE AS FITTEST.

The Nature of Man never has and cannot change an iota; but experience, education or individual and general conditions—our guide, ever has and will change until perfection of mankind is reached; which will accrue from the process of growth or evolution of human mentality—precisely the same as history records of the past; only, in future the development will be as much faster as our tools of experience are proportionately

more complete. THIS TREATISE SUPPLYING THE HERETOFORE LACKING BASIC GUIDE FOR A SUCCESSFUL FINAL ERA LEAP. NOT THAT THIS WORK IS BY ANY MEANS PERFECT OR FINISHED—EXCEPT IN CLEARLY EXPLAINING THE ESSENTIAL BASIC PRINCIPLE UPON WHICH TO QUICKLY, CORRECTLY, AND COMPLETELY CONSTRUCT A PLAY OF WHICH TO STAGE THE RIPENING ACT OF MAN. This is true because there is no vital problem that is not herein at least potentially solved beyond a possible improvement; which not only constitutes THE TRUE UNIVERSAL PANACEA OR CURE OF EVERY PREVALENT DEFECT from the slightest to the greatest—inclusive, of personal, social and governmental psycho-physical ailments, but as clearly shows how to maintain normal growth unto the end—PERFECTION OF THE RACE. Try to specifically point out where this is not true.

In other words, THE PANACEA must fully and clearly contain the first, last and all intervening WORDS OF PRINCIPLE that may at any time or place be required by each as a correct basic guide of life; and should this or any other work fail in the slightest degree of being such, it is a failure unto worthlessness; for the like is now required and completely possible. Nor will any less—hereafter, be long tolerated by the infinitely critical human brain. WHEN THE BASE IS PERFECT AND NOT BEFORE, WILL SELF TAKE THE FINAL LEAP UNTO—"PEACE ON EARTH, GOOD WILL TOWARD MAN": A correct and complete fundamental guide now being essential.

Comparative: This work even more accurately and certainly points to the rapid final ascent of the race, than did The Law of Gravity to that of Astronomy; or "the atomic theory" to that of chemistry. For—as the basis for such is herein correct and complete, THE HUMAN BRAIN—an ever logical builder from the best premises at hand, cannot now long neglect to fully utilize the available opportunity of completely satisfying its

highest possible ideal—to which the ages ran, in behalf of man. The obstructing derelicts had best—BEWARE!

Having examined a fringe of the results from not having such a guide in the past, but now for the first time being aware of the right method and what vital gems are easily within man's grasp, we will take a final look at just a few more phases of our present plight; for mind you well, that neither pleasure or life could be duly enjoyed until of pain and death a full taste is taken as a warning to henceforth avoid their field. Which in future, however, will be amply instilled by means of virile precept drawn from the vile example of the past—as we now point to a drunkard as an adverse character and condition for a thoughtful child to profitably consider. When at last—for the first time, the past will be properly and helpfully remembered; of no instance as a worthy example, but in repulsive precept inducive of future uplift—EVER RESPECTING BUT NEVER REFLECTING EXCEPT BE EXCELLING THE DEAD. Every event is good at the time and place of its doing but no other, for the past is never repeated but ever defeated in the conquering march of evolution. Thus Cosmos sets a correct example for the climax of its handiwork; always growing superior living from inferior dead—an ascension by survival of the fittest. Growth depends on SELFISHNESS—ever preserving THE BEST.

Let's not forget, however, that we are primarily considering the torment of insanity and torture of criminality, while veritably strangling of the miasma from their bog.

Owing to ever being bathed in such, however, few readers will have noticed the clink of chains, iron bars and walls of flint caging nearly every sentence so far read—nor the ravings depict by nearly every word; but as dawn of either the fatal day or era of light is now fast creeping on, we will take a hasty glance at that

which all should crave to forever leave behind and forget, while struggling to escape the straight jackets, dungeons, death cells, fear of hell and tombs of prevalent violent ignorance.

While it pains the writer to even record these severely rebuking truths, yet as many seem to have been so thoroughly enamored with the bribe, threat and revenge system, as to fiendishly enjoy the ever increasing pall of agony and approach of general disaster. It therefore behooves at least some one to earnestly shout alarm and light the beacons of imminent danger. 'Tis a cup, indeed, that invoketh prayer to touch not mine lips: Yet, "thy will, not mine, be done"—ALMIGHTY CAUSE AND EFFECT OF ACTIO-MATERIA—COSMOS.

Thus with a crown of thorns and a burden a-cross mine heart the final essential task is approached WITH TRIUMPHANT PLEASURE: And though the spears that are cast unto the fullness of life be poisoned and returned by a mob who "know not what they do," into mine own side; their brother will sleep in eternal peace as the result of duty well done—without asking forgiveness of those who inevitably reflected the murderous ignorance of their clan.

*TO SLAY ONE'S FELLOW IS THE ACME OF DOING GOOD FOR EVIL. Were this understood, murder would entirely cease. The dead is harmed not: Further harm cannot be added to the slayer. To the dead, death has been overcome: The slayer will be overcome by death many times before death is overcome. This rule holds good—PROPORTIONATELY, in minor offenses. For—though blameless for ignorant actions, they record a life long sting—whether of conscious or unconscious experience.

NATURE EVER COMMENSURATELY PUNISHES IGNORANCE, AS A SPUR TO INTELLIGENCE: THIS AND NO MORE MUST BE ENDURED; TO ADD THERETO IS WRONG.*

The foregoing mighty 100 words—when duly understood, are only a factor of the following almighty 100 words.

*BASIS OF THE FINAL ERA OR WORLD CONSTITUTION.

SELF-SATISFACTION being the all-inclusive or FIRST LAW OF NATURE and SELF-PRESERVATION its highest expression; therefore—being INFINITELY SELFISH, when duly realizing that man is an unerring product and reflex—a veritable SLAVE of immediate and stored ENVIRONMENT—of which humanity is the principle factor, each would eagerly lend every possible effort to purify the source, that SELF may be perfected and live long in the land. Thus, INTELLIGENT SELFISHNESS would insure a literal fulfillment of The Goldless Rule—IT IS TO THE WELFARE OF SELF TO TREAT ALL OTHERS WITH HEALTHFUL CARE:* IF THIS BE UNTRUE THEN ERROR IS RIGHTEOUSNESS.

History and present condition emphatically imply that mankind is misguided. The Catholic Church likewise tacitly declares that The Bible is not a fit book for THE PEOPLE to read—getting just one idea right, and thereby defeating its numerous rivals by just one point. The Bible is fit only for intelligent people to read—A CHURCHLESS ATTAINMENT.

Now we are prepared to understandingly examine the dire result of the dogma—"Freedom of Conscience." That is—THE CONSEQUENCE OF NOT HAVING A CORRECT AND UNIFORMLY TAUGHT STANDARD BASIS GUIDE OF JUDGMENT. This brings us to a pointed consideration of the problems, "legally" and generally classified as INSANITY AND CRIMINALITY.

The foregoing and following is but a fraction of what any one would find, were that image in the mirror fully dissected. But now having left the mirror—?—just before starting to inspect asylums and prisons, let's each sneak off to that way back, very dark and ever

locked room, and read awhile from the secret book; not to the closet where the family skeletons are kept, but to the sunless recess that is "holy" wholly unto SELF: And while there—instead of reading too long, try to somewhat justify SELF for what little has been silently read, by meditatively asking from the maney that might flood one's mind, the following blanket questions.

I wonder how many there are who has not such as this secret dungeon of their own? How many would care to write their true history on the front wall of a church, without omitting a line or chapter here and there? Were all so-called crimes known and the law fully enforced, how many families would be exempted from having some one or more of the four—father, mother, brother or sister, "behind the bars"? If every "crime" was committed that violently convulse a heart —stayed only by cowardice, and sent to prison—how many would be left at home? If the "criminals" now at large were to change places with those now caged, how many of the present victims would remain in prison? How many are there in prison—were the facts known, who are actually innocent of what they were convicted? Were every hypocrite turned from church, how many vacant pulpits and pews of aching void would there be? If "God searches the heart" instead of court records and sends all sinners to hell, how many are there probably now in heaven? etc.? etc.? etc.?

Let's for once clean our slates by a frank and full confession; and so the writer leads off by pleading guilty to every charge directly or indirectly inferred. NEXT!

The fact is, however, no person in prison is really disgraced; but every "freeman" outside will be unless the awful wrong now being inflicted on the caged and outraged is not quickly righted: FOR YOU HOLD IN HAND COMPLETE AND FLAWLESS EVIDENCE OF EVERY PERSON'S ABSOLUTE INNOCENCE OF THE SLIGHTEST CRIMINAL

THOUGHT OR ACT—WHETHER IN OR OUT OF PRISON—REGARDLESS OF WHAT THEY DID OR MAY DO, AND THIS CANNOT BE REFUTED: For Nature Makes No Mistake—NEVER SINS.

How often do you suppose that any of merely the following mighty powerful—veritably obsessing, immediate and stored influences, which now-a-days ever handicap each thought and deed of every person—some much more than others, is duly taken into account in passing judgment of one person on another, or—the spider church on its enwebbed fly; the python court on the fawn within its coils; the chief kid-napper warden on the children in his barred and watched den? Namely—Prenatal abuse; heredity of environment; transmitted conditions of parental diseases and mental turbulence during gestation or "marking" congenital influences; laxated, impinged and defective nerves; improper food, clothing and sanitation; disease, drugs, family rows, etc.; elemental exposure; self-abuse; sexual excess; unfit literature; scant and perverse schooling; vile stories; superstitious bile; braggadocio; corrupting example; common ignorance; cruel sport; wanton killing of sub-creatures; liquor, tobacco, etc.; gossip; business thievery; graft; political trickery; general deception and suspicion; inequality of opportunity; general heartlessness; over or under exercise; competition; disputes, fights, etc.; financial frenzy; necessity and power of money; official power; personal swaggery; war, heroism, and, and, and of the kind without limit—MAKING UP EACH PERSON'S DIRECTING ENVIRONMENT—accruing with never a missing link of one's experience from the instant of conception to the incident of action—the molder of every personality and action—!

These are a few of the "INCENTIVES" or "CIRCUMSTANCES" that are ever entirely overlooked by officialdom, but ever reflected—in thought, condition and deed,

by the victim—the court and prisoner being ignorant thereof—EVER DOPED WITH THE VIRUS OF FREE WILL.

Why, general CONDEMNATION alone—ranging in penalties from spitish hate to execution and threat of hell, is sufficiently powerful to kill every whale in the ocean, were it gauged to their kind; and would annihilate the human race were not man by far the toughest animal nature can produce—capable of far outliving the whale, under ideal conditions. Simply the helplessness at time of birth, slowness of development and practically limitless capacity of man proves this.

It will probably be of interest to some to note a specific result or two of these death dealing influences. So as the same problem is elsewhere extensively discussed and we are here considering insanity, the illustration will be confined mainly thereto.

Everybody has probably noticed that the seriously insane are generally very short lived and that a great many attendants—including their doctors, also very often become violently insane and quickly succumb. The same is true in regard to all ailments—for they are all PSYCHO-PHYSICALLY contagious—ever transmitted to near and remote fellow beings—no one ever being immune: Each at the same distance conforms to a like extent, but being at the time of greatly varying conditions, THE CONSCIOUS result corresponds thereto.

We will precisely illustrate the ACTUAL to that of CONSCIOUS "catching" of disease; and it's hoped the reader will "catch-on." Say that we have five balance scales. On the right side they are progressively held down by from one to five pounds: Now we place one pound in the left hopper of each, and No. 1 balances—CONSCIOUS, and the others are proportionately nearer thereto. Put another pound in each of the others, and No. 2 balances—CONSCIOUS, and the others just that much nearer. Put another pound in each of the rest and

No. 3 balances—CONSCIOUS, etc., etc., until all resistance regardless of varying degrees to overcome would balance or become conscious. Each "catching" the same amount—at same distance from the center of action, and must eventually "come down." Each ever being proportionately weakened and just that much more subject to other phases or disease; for disease is all the same except of different degree, and becomes CONSCIOUS in corresponding variant cells of the body, with which all other cells—also being the same of different degree, correspondingly SYMPATHIZE—none escaping. Germs—compound cells of virulent vegetable, may transmit their kind by contact. The virus of vaccine used in vaccination, and serums, are systemic alteratives which—while sometimes preventing or curing specific ailments, greatly reduce normal vitality and render the subject an easy victim to other expressions of disease. Drugs generally have much the same effect. DRUGS, SERUMS, VACCINES AND GERMS: BACTERIA ARE MAINLY SCAVENGERS. A duly healthy human being would be invulnerable to all such—thoroughly immuned.

We have dissected many phases of present human affairs and in no instance found them worthy of maintaining; and were the process indefinitely extended the same result would be inevitable. Wherever the ideal has been touched it was of conditions we now have not; yet which are infinitely more desirable and practical for man. Facts, indeed, are stranger than fiction: The at once strangest but inevitable fact—under the conditions, however, will next be recorded. 'Tis of the real demon fountain of corruption from which all the foregoing, together with a vast horde of relatives has been unsparingly spewed forth.

While we have been discussing INSANITY as manifested in many of its prominent but heretofore not so classified phases: All such will a little further on be

clearly shown, however, to be merely varying degrees of that ALL-INCLUSIVE DIS-EASE—diverse PSYCHO-PHYSICAL expression of discord, by means of CORRECT DEFINITION AND ILLUSTRATION AS TO ITS SCOPE.

One of the great defects of much prevalent so-called science is—especially in therapeutics, the great generas—as with that of disease, is treated as it were, like taking a mile long snake and chopping it into a thousand sections and then treating each piece as a different class of animal or thing instead of all snake with a little variation of spot on each joint.

Psychology alone is slashed into more criss-cross wrangle than there are nerves—which are practically endless in number. Then comes physiology, histiology, bacteriology, etc., etc.,—each reading like a bar-room row between a dictionary and immoral law. The treatises on diagnosis and Materia Medica make an encyclopedia look like thirty cents—and the doctors look wise instead of being so. And yet there are hundreds of other cults, each having a slice of the same snake—as long as it held out, but not so considered and treated; the rest hanging on to a hunk of cat, dog, rat, weasel, frog or any old thing—just so it's good bait for suckers, and now-a-days anything from hot air to old horse-shoes is good FOR-COIN-DOPE in cases of FORLORN-HOPE—vilely slashed and hashed snake.

By the time these deceiving dissectors and doctors of man get through with him, one would think he was made up of a junk shop, sewer, barnyard, drugstore and busted bank, but he looks like a friendless corpse. Yes, this is all true except the snake was too short, and I forgot to mention that there are two suckers born every second—"POOR DEVILS," there being limitless "practitioners" and "patients."

Indeed, there is many a truth spoken in a joke, even plenty of them so great and true as to be otherwise un-

mentionable; that's why the life of mankind is turning unto yarns of Hindoo dreams and cobra tricks—our bodies into mere garbage of pus from drugs and mental slush.

Some tell us that sickness is all mental, others that it is all physical, and others that it's sort of a cock-tail; even many piously affirm that sickness and death is a fake—for there's nothing to get sick or die—which is just now the most successful sucker trap. The stern fact is, the more ridiculous an idea is, the better bait it makes: EVER ADDITION INSTEAD OF ELIMINATION OF PSYCHO-PHYSICAL POISON.

Now these wonderful truths are not stated to be merely laughed at, but for serious consideration in connection with the stupendous problem under discussion.

We have had no trouble in finding plenty of wrong to explain, but no right—unless it's of what we have not. The fact is, not one right social condition can be found. If even a single correct state of affairs can be shown, this work will be abandoned at once; for THE PANACEA can be built only upon a complete failure; when the race as a whole has reached its highest endurable state of discord.

We have just clearly seen that the life of man is now being juggled with by various bands of quarreling clumsy clowns for nothing else in any instance except lucre. Yet the reader holds in hand a treatise, fully explaining how it is easily and quickly practical to change the present veritable sucker and death trap, into a process of uniformly living a painless life unto many, many folds that it is possible for any one now to attain. Nothing ever accomplished by man is easier or more feasible than to convert the present warring scramble—without a healthy person to its credit, into a world wide system of unity and perfection: BECAUSE—IN THE FINAL, EVERY PERSON EARNESTLY DESIRES IT.

Well at last the time and place is reached when the shock evidence in the case is to be frankly recorded; for no stone should be left unturned till we find the stealthy and heartless wretch that lures our best and all the rest unto an untimely grave.

Now may be when found, he or she or it will be recognized as THE PARENT AND SUPPORT OF ALL OUR ILLS —OF WHICH ALL ARE ILL, AND WHO IN YOUTH IT SLYLY KILLS. WOULD IT NOT BE LUCK WERE THAT TRUE AND WE COULD IN TURN ONCE FOR ALL BURY IT DEEP? We have just seen that no doctor knows the source or remedy of the frightful and seemingly never ending world-wide scourge; for none escape its hot breath and clammy hand. So—as 'tis sort of in the air that this is about the right season and spot to catch the monster, let's be mighty careful and watchful lest the fox escape or get us first.

Indeed, me wonders how the thing can look, or if with eyes or mind can look at all—he who for so many years has daily slain his thousands of Nature's best while yet at the mother's breast. Ah, but care me not if blind as death or can the sun out-see, should I these hands once on him rest, me swear his time of doom hath come. Even such is my vow, both then and now.

Most people have often heard the statement that "nearly every one is at times insane on some subject." The writer has heard that remark many times and quite as often indignantly disputed.

We shall now concisely but correctly and plainly examine the all-important problem—SEEK THE BOTTOM TRUTH IN REGARD TO IT—FOR NOTHING CAN BE MORE DESIRABLE OR NECESSARY.

HISTORICALLY: It is only the last few years that anything has been known about the function of the brain. The Hebrews believed the heart to be the organ of the soul—which did the thinking and directing. Plato

had a vague idea that the brain had something to do with thought, but he hadn't the slightest conception as to why and the process: His suggestions, however, were ridiculed "out of court" by Aristotle, Hippocrates and their followers.

THE BIBLE HASN'T THE WORD BRAIN IN IT, nor is the brain as the seat of thought referred to, but other organs are. One of the psalmists says that his "reins"—kidneys, "instructed him in the night seasons." Another that "The Lord trieth the heart and kidneys." Jeremiah —heralded as the savant in knowledge of man in his day, said that the people "had the Lord in their mouth but not in their kidneys." Paul speaks of the "bowels of mercy," etc. Even way down in English history they wrote of—"two fellows of the same kidney."

Of course, as nothing of consequence was known about the function of brain until less than one hundred and fifty years ago, the parties who wrote and compiled The Bible—much of it 100 to 300 years after The Christ "ideal" marks the beginning of this era, they consequently could say nothing about its importance, nor understand the phenomena; hence, the inevitable erroneous conclusions. They believed THE IMAGES OF their visions —dreams, were inspired or real—as the ignorant on the subject do today.

The real difference between nerves and small cords —which were alike called "tendons," was not known for near fifteen hundred years after the time of Christ.

The insane were supposed to be possessed of demons. Didn't Christ cast evil spirits out of a queer one and into a drove of hogs? So, what could they have known of the brain or nerves—the intricate mechanism making all sentient creatures possible—especially man; without an understanding of which no one can be sure of knowing much even of anything else. This alone shows how unreliable The Bible is AS A BASIC GUIDE.

Ye gods! did you ever read a chapter on "Black Art or witchcraftery"? Libraries are jammed with books in regard to the centuries of the "holy fright." It's enough to make an Indian's hair curl; which by no means is wiped out—all spirit and spiritualistic phenomena being precisely the same of somewhat varied expressions and degrees—the change resulting from corresponding variation of teachings.

It was not until about 1784 that Dr. Benj. Rush—of Philadelphia, in this country; and 1795 when Dr. Phillippe Peniel of Paris, interested themselves in behalf of the insane, that the extremely mental deranged were not considered simply possessed of Devils—chained in dungeons and atrociously punished. This was the birth of understanding the brain.

The problem has been a very difficult one—owing to the mainly incorrect way it has been studied. Even today its true function is not in the slightest generally recognized—which includes most psychologists and alienists.

The dogma of FREE WILL is still dominant in power; the demon is still staunchly enthroned. The Soul, God, Devil, Spirit, Angels, Imps, etc., are all still in the minds of people—firmly as ever. The violently insane only having been freed from execration, dungeons, hangmen and hell. The by far greater section of insanity, that of the so-called criminal—if without plenty of "dough," are still "up against the real thing."

Their God-like souls—when praying or rich, are favored, but the "demons" when stealing and poor, still bring the lash of condemnation, chains, death and threat of everlasting molten brimstone upon their tender backs. The idea of FREE WILL is the fiercest "spirit" this world has ever known, in fact it is the parent and support of all debasing plight, fright, fight, spite and might.

The dogma of PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY AND SIN has burned "The Lord only knows" how many thousands or millions at the stake, and caused billions to wither and rot in horrible prison cells.

The fright of punishment and hell has kept the nerves of mankind on fire for thousands of years—alone causing many times more premature death than all wars combined. Nothing kills more certain or painfully than fright, in fact it is the very fountain of middle age death.

EVERY PRAYER IS UTTERED BECAUSE OF FEAR. Mankind is literally obsessed of it. It's the "crime" of the ages—born of IGNORANCE. Man is now entirely ruled by fright instead of light, and every whit of it is rooted in the demon dogma of FREE WILL. Millions are today in tomb-like cells solely because of it. Everybody are frightened of and, therefore, filled with hell—which disease their brain and they literally "play hell." Every word of this is true as sun-light, and whether the reader and world of people are sane enough to see and correct the untellably horrible evil, it is true just the same—none escaping its torture and untimely summons.

If it is true, every person who reads this work or is otherwise made cognizant of the fact and do not use their every possible means to prevent further perpetration of the awful world-wide outrage of reason and the condition of millions, is an accessory to an evil, which in comparison relegates all wars to the class of purring kittens. While if it is not true, then any person who would even attempt to put such as this work before the people, should—it will be widely believed, be tortured unto death by a slow fire; and then, indeed, the "eternal torment of hell would be too good for him." And too, one of these two alternatives must be the stern fact we seek.

So, now by a fair and square trial of the case, we

will "once for all" put the blame for causing these ceaseless groans, and ever murdering humanity in youth, precisely where it belongs—and "may The Devil have the carcass of the guilty is right"—?

NOW FOR THE EVIDENCE AND DECISION IN THE SUPREME COURT OF REASON.

Of course no one could properly be classed as INSANE on any phase of their mental state where functioning intelligently or RIGHT. So every act that has or can be duly pronounced as being INSANE must be traced to PSYCHO-PHYSICAL WRONG DOING—IGNORANCE.

Hence, one's SANITY OR INSANITY ever hinges on their functioning to RIGHT OR WRONG. Self-evidently, therefore, it is necessary to first clearly establish just what always constitutes the true parting of the ways of RIGHT AND WRONG—as a true basis of judgment, before even a correct start in consideration of the problem can be made.

What constitutes RIGHT and WRONG—the all-important basis of judgment, has never been more than vaguely understood or defined; in fact it is one of the great many aged conundrums which are mainly relegated to PERSONAL OPINION for solution—admitting unlimited variation of premise for judgment, and corresponding diversity of conclusions; the result of which we constantly see in the way of STRIFE—ranging from "friendly" arguments to vicious disputes, fighting, murder, prisons, noose, social or bloody war, etc., at all times the world over—disagreement on practically every subject.

The true basis of judgment is now stated as sort of mixture of The Bible, Law, Etiquette, Religious Convictions, Custom, Class and Caste, Experience, etc., which not only greatly varies every mile the world over —laws and local custom being greatly different in every town, state and nation, but each "free subject" under-

stands the conglomerate mass their own way—TO WHICH THEY ADD A PERSONAL OPINION, THAT ALL ARE WRONG BUT SELF—and "fight for their RIGHTS."

This last is ever that supreme court of PERSONAL OPINION we call CONSCIENCE, which is now more generally conceded to be the right guide than anything else. And yet, as each one's conscience is the product of personal experience—which in every instance is vastly different, no two individual directing agencies ever being the same; even alas, each conscience is constantly undergoing change as dictated by varying combination of experiences as they accrue throughout life.

Thus at a glance we clearly see how chaotic and generally unreliable the present conception of RIGHT AND WRONG is. And too, the basis of PSYCHOLOGISTS AND ALIENISTS—for judgment of the same subject, is not much improved.

While legally every person is expected to understand and conform to the law, the millions of accumulated edicts now vary at the rate of way over fifty thousand changes a year, which no lawyer or judge understands, nor in regard to which do any two ever agree; each case being "learnedly" contested by rival attorneys, and judges continually reverse one another's decisions.

There are alone thousands of more or less varying CONSTITUTIONS or basic laws, each forever undergoing change—often by complete substitution. As to how Nations agree, the thousands of wars—including the present skirmish with its 17,000,000 casualties and a total of near $500,000,000,000 in money and property loss—say nothing of the many folds in kind that must accrue therefrom—if this warning to change the system is not duly heeded, ought to suffice as convicting evidence in the case of our supreme institutions.

A definite knowledge of what always constitutes

RIGHT AND WRONG has heretofore been handicapped by an equal poverty in understanding of The Will, Love, Telepathy or Cause and Effect, Hypnotism, Life, Mind, Spirit, Matter, Cause of Disease, etc., etc. Then above all, the essential basic guide in dealing with the vast range of PSYCHO-PHYSICS—The Law of Human Nature, had apparently never even been dreamed of. So the reader may readily realize how utterly impossible it was —with all of these directly associated phases of mentality merely guessed at in a multiple of a thousand and one ways, for any one to correctly deal with the all-inclusive problem of insanity. This work, however, entirely clears the field, so that every problem is easily and fully understood. Which in turn furnishes—for the first time, the proper basis upon which to correctly construct the great superimposing structure of social and governmental affairs of man.

Heretofore, practically every phase of human affairs have been running riot much as mathematics would without definite rules as guides, or as astronomy did before The Law of Gravity was formulated, or as either would with many missing or misfit links in the process. Every calculation and conclusion must be incorrect and the confusion grow in proportion to number of problems involved—just as we have found is the case with the general affairs and condition of the race.

With these self-evident and mighty truths fresh in mind, it may impel the reader to at least partially realize the almighty importance of duly comprehending the following correct definition of RIGHT AND WRONG, and the concluding short discussion of INSANITY. Of course an understanding of the associate problems—some of which having just been mentioned, must be gleaned from an explanation of them in other chapters of this work —for it is impracticable to recapitulate them here.

RIGHT AND WRONG are respectively suggestive of

GAIN AND LOSS—primarily of LIFE. Hence, as COSMOS OR UNIVERSE can neither lose or gain—decay of THINGS or BEINGS forever being Natural and Necessary as their growth, what we term RIGHT AND WRONG, therefore, is confined in the final solely to a consideration of SELF in the ever surging battle of Survival of the Fittest—where each have a chance at gain or loss in life of SELF, which include the vast range of settings or tools thereof—essential to the LIFE OF SELF.

It seems strange that the basic problem of RIGHT AND WRONG has not heretofore been completely solved and the all-important fact universally made known; for nothing is more self-evident or easier to understand—in a blanket way, than what at all times and under every circumstance clearly constitutes the basis thereof; for in the final none have more than the one problem of consideration—THE LIFE OF SELF. This is why all religions —based on various theories as to the extension of life, have ever found ready adherents—regardless of how ridiculous they may be, and THE SOLE REASON WHY THE PRINCIPLE ESPOUSED BY THIS WORK—CONCISELY EXPLAINING THE FINAL TRUTH SOUGHT BY ITS MANY PREDECESSORS, WILL QUICKLY AND PERMANENTLY SUPPLANT ALL OTHERS. AND TOO, SUCH BEING IRREFUTABLY THE CASE, IS AN AMPLE REASON WHY THIS WORK SHOULD BE AT ONCE AUTHORITATIVELY PLACED IN EVERY PERSON'S HANDS; AND EACH LIKEWISE IMPELLED TO STUDY SAME UNTO A COMPLETE UNDERSTANDING OF THE PRINCIPLES INVOLVED. THUS QUICKLY AND FIRMLY ESTABLISHING A CORRECT COMMON VITAL BASIS FOR GENERAL SOCIAL RELATIONS. NOTHING COULD BE MORE TIMELY OR IMPORTANT, AND—AS IN THE FINAL EVERYONE IS CRAVING FOR THE TRUTH—OR —LIFE MORE ABUNDANT, NO OTHER DOING WOULD BE AS QUICKLY, THOROUGHLY AND LASTINGLY APPRECIATED—EVEN BY THOSE WHO AT FIRST UNWITTINGLY OPPOSE IT, AS SUCH WOULD BE FINALLY HAILED BY ALL.

Those who promote this will be duly enshrined in the heart of man, while they who oppose the universally longed for uplift, will sink into ignominious oblivion; and—THE DAY OF RIGHTEOUS JUDGMENT OF SERVICE IS NEAR AT HAND; EVEN SUCH WILL BE BORN OF UNDERSTANDING RIGHT AND WRONG, WHICH WILL NOW BE BROADLY DEFINED,—TEN WORDS WILL BASICALLY SUFFICE FOR EACH: As follows—

PSYCHO-PHYSICAL INTELLIGENCE OR SANITY—PROMOTIVE OF LIFE, IS RIGHT.

PSYCHO-PHYSICAL IGNORANCE OR INSANITY—CONDUCIVE OF DEATH, IS WRONG.

The Natural Law under which we function—*The Greatest Degree of Pleasure Attainable With the Combined Relative Experience in Action, is at All Times Precisely Expressed by Each Individual* Nature's Books Ever Being Accurately Balanced to Date,* include the doing of both RIGHT AND WRONG; for *The Greatest Relative Pleasure is Selective of Every Act*—THAT OF INTELLIGENCE BEING CONSTRUCTIVE AND THOSE OF IGNORANCE EVER DESTRUCTIVE—EXPERIENCE CONSTITUTING THE INERRANT GUIDE OF IMPULSE, ALIKE FOR WEAL OR WOE RESULTS.

We have found that INTELLIGENCE OR RIGHT—the function of SANITY, is the elixir of LIFE; and that IGNORANCE OF WRONG—the process of INSANITY, is the virus of DEATH. In other words, that INTELLIGENCE AND RIGHT OR SANITY ARE SYNONYMS—each spelling LIFE MORE ABUNDANT. While IGNORANCE AND WRONG OR INSANITY ARE SYNONYMS—each impelling DEATH EQUALLY DOMINANT.

STUDY THIS BY ASSISTANCE OF THE CHART.

Elsewhere—Chapter V, it is plainly shown that SELF-PRESERVATION is the SEMI-NATURAL LAW OF SANITY, HEALTH, CONSTRUCTION, EVOLUTION, ETC., while SELF-DESTRUCTION—the other half, embraces INSANITY, DIS-

EASE, DESTRUCTION, DEVOLUTION, ETC.—which together constitute the full Law of SELF-SATISFACTION—stated just above.

By quite an extensive explanation—under the caption of JEHOVAH AND CAUSATION, Love and The Will are correctly shown to combine in THE WILL OF LOVE, and ever directed by The Law under which we inexorably function—for good or evil. It is also plainly shown in the section expounding Universal Telepathy—really Cause and Effect or FEELING AND REFLECTING THE DISTANT, that the world of human beings are even more EQUILIBRIALLY INTERDEPENDENT than are the cells of one's body. Then it is made equally evident that DISCORD—the result of ignorance or insanity and vice versa—as with Cause and Effect, is the basis of disease and sole cause of premature death, which now slays every person in infancy when compared with POSSIBLE UNIFORM LONGEVITY; while in turn it is proven in the chapter on The Capacity of Man, that were HARMONY—intelligence or sanity, duly maintained—as herein completely proven it is easy to do, HUMAN BEINGS ARE CAPABLE OF ATTAINING OMNISCIENCE or complete knowledge of Nature's process—also made plainly manifest under The Range of Evolution, requiring at least one thousands years of blissful—INTELLIGENT, RIGHT, SANE OR HARMONIOUS LIFE.

Thus by a catenation of a few salient and supremely important facts, it is made obvious that man is as much the creature of Cosmic Principle as is the going and coming of comets. In truth, no further evidence is required by any competent scientist to prove that MAN IS IRRESPONSIBLE, than is inherent in the all-inclusive and inviolable Natural Principle of Cause and Effect—ACTION AND REACTION ARE EQUAL, the absolute proof of ETERNAL CONSERVATION OF WHAT IS; that CREATION—as "in the beginning," is a myth.

It is generally conceded that SUICIDE IS AN ACT OF INSANITY; which is a fact not only clearly shown by the foregoing, but so often heretofore proven, that it would be more imposition than information to further discuss that phase of the problem here. Which, however, correctly implies that any and every act that is inimical to life is a degree of suicide and, therefore, A LIKE DEGREE OF INSANITY—forget this not, for it will a little later reappear as a broad-side battery of machine guns—charged with thunder-bolts.

One of the first difficulties we found was, that the problem of insanity had no reliable basis, which has already been furnished by definitely establishing the exact parting of the ways of RIGHT AND WRONG—by clearly seeing that they respectively champion LIFE AND DEATH —OR—INTELLIGENCE AND IGNORANCE—OR—HARMONY AND DISCORD; TRUTH AND ERROR, GOOD AND BAD, etc., etc.

It is also a fact that the problem of insanity has been seriously defective from not knowing its limitations; but we likewise found that immense section of links buried in the base; for we have absolutely proven that IGNORANCE AND INSANITY ARE ONE AND THE SAME; THAT THEY ARE SYNONYMOUS IN MEANING AND ALIKE IN EFFECT; THAT THEIR RANGE IS THAT INFINITY OF DEGREES FROM PERFECT HEALTH TO THE GRAVE; THAT A PERSON IS INSANE PRECISELY TO THE DEGREE OF THEIR IGNORANCE AND VICE VERSA; AND THAT EACH DEGREE IS A LIKE FACTOR OF SUICIDE.

This of course applies—as indicated by the Law, to the portion of possible attainments that is PSYCHO-PHYSICALLY IN ACTION—both conscious and unconscious. Such as is still in the native state—as with the dormant section of children's condition and many inexperienced grown people, is NEGATIVE; but that which has been brought into action is ever POSITIVE for good or evil—each personality or general psycho-physical condition—

in any one's case, being NATURE'S BOOK BALANCED TO DATE: Each—even the "negatives"—however, are constantly being sub-consciously moulded for weal or woe by the influence of all others—which they reflect.

Consciousness at any one time—even if all during life is combined in the consideration, represents but an infinitesimally small section of the phenomena that may rightly be classed as mentality; for only a minute fraction of any one's experience ever becomes "dominant," except as a slight constituent pigment of many composite pictures that flit to the observed screen. Consciousness —compared to experience, is quite aptly illustrated in principle and proportion, by thinking of ONE compared with the many thousands of distinctively different pictures that are separately but very rapidly thrown in duly associated succession upon the screen in the make-up of an all-evening's moving picture play: Only, that the exhaustless storehouse of experience is to that of an incident of consciousness—with its penumbra or vignette, as the ocean is to a drop of water—each drop occasionally rising to the top and for an instant—along with an infinity of others, forms the surface; yet, regardless of where any drop may be, it does its pro-rata part in all that the great sea accomplishes—SAME AS "DROPS" OF EXPERIENCE.

For instance, an inveterate smoker, drunkard, "drug fiend" or such, may detest their vile habit unto consciously cursing it and "swearing off" a thousand times; yet, until the great subconscious realm votes a majority of its stock in agrement to quit, its will is done and consciousness must cheerfully or shamefully—as the case may be, abide thereby. And yet, consciousness and subconsciousness are not two different minds, but one and the same—ever interchanging places and combinations. A multiple of millions of people have had these experiences—of whom the writer is one, and probably

the reader is another. The fact is, this mind literally constitutes a person—EVERY WHIT OF IT IN EVERY INSTANCE HAVING BEEN ACQUIRED.

The foregoing not only illustratively explains many knotty questions, but clearly shows how relentlessly many people who are neither legally or generally considered insane or criminals are impelled to evil doing, often through life—unto death, ever against their earnest desire—ENTIRELY BY INFLUENCES FROM WITHOUT. In fact, nearly every person is now afflicted with from one to many of these more or less injurious habits—from which they sincerely long to be free. Indeed, it would be hard to find a person who cheerfully clings to any bad habit—most of them openly acknowledge their "foolish weakness." IN OTHER WORDS, MANY ARE CONSCIOUSLY SANE WHILE BEING SYSTEMICALLY "CRAZY AS LOONS"—ACTIONS EVER SPEAKING LOUDER THAN WORDS.

A little ways back we were gazing in the mirror, and some may surmise that we haven't left it at all. But lest others have forgotten SELF, we will presently all-at-once do the grand stunt of GENERAL SELF-INTROSPECTION.

If anything was ever proven beyond a possible doubt, then THE SAMENESS OF IGNORANCE AND INSANITY HAS BEEN ESTABLISHED AS A FACT. Indeed, it is self-evident that a person is insane precisely to the degree of not knowing or doing what is right. For instance, if a person cannot clearly see—from merely what has been pointed out, that ignorance and insanity are not simply twins, but one and the same, they are convicted on the very first count of being insane; FOR THEY ARE NOT TWO THAT LOOK ALIKE, BUT ONE THAT LOOKS LIKE TWO. And too, it is a deadly disease that can be completely cured only by the entire race first duly recognizing its true character and then uniformly taking a corresponding dose of INTELLIGENCE OR SANITY—its only possible antidote; for we have elsewhere plainly seen that it is con-

tagious from any part of the globe: Furthermore, that it is the basis and structure of every disease known or possible to be known to man; and that it now digs a grave for every person in infancy.

Now then, all those who do not from this clearly see that such is a literal fact, prove themselves insane on this the second count. This being true, all those who "DULY REALIZE THE FACTS INVOLVED" and do not promptly lend a liberal helping hand in the urgent task of wiping out the world-wide scourge, are hypocrites; which in the final means that they really don't see it and are, therefore, doubly insane on that point; for there never was a hypocrite or slacker genuine Natural Scientist: Nor will any dominantly sane person knowingly contribute to murder and suicide, but will resist both with all their might.

Now we will put on THE GENERAL INTROSPECTION CRUCIAL TEST.

Many phases of disagreement have already been noted, but for the purpose of more clearly and forcibly showing how general the discord is, and its mighty effect for evil; we will suppose that a "free speech" or "thought exchange" debating society of say one thousand average class of people are assembled, for the discussion of various vital problems of the day.

Before the subjects are given out, however, a few all-important points should be clearly gotten in mind. Namely, that—THERE IS NEVER MORE THAN ONE CORRECT ANSWER TO ANY QUESTION OF LIFE, THAN THERE IS TO A PROBLEM IN MATHEMATICS. In other words, of two or more answers or opinions in regard to any subject, ALL MUST BE WRONG BUT ONE, even if any is right—which is now seldom the case.

Then again we should bear in mind that even if a given person is right on a given question, that the same party may be wrong in regard to others. Try to get this

proper basis of calculation thoroughly fixed in mind, for we shall soon have occasion to use them in deciding the most important problem for the human race to clearly understand. Also—as a factor of the same subject, it is especially urgent to realize that, THERE IS NO PROBLEM OF LIFE—AS ILLUSTRATED BY THIS WORK, WHICH CANNOT NOW BE EASILY, PLAINLY, EXACTLY, COMPLETELY AND QUICKLY SOLVED. And that—as thoroughly proven in the chapter on The Capacity of Man, any normal person may readily comprehend any and every question of the entire range—when correctly explained. That THE RACIAL SUICIDAL TROUBLE—WHICH STRAINS THE CAPACITY OF MIND TO FULLY COMPREHEND, ALL ARISES FROM THE OMNIPOTENT FACT OF THERE NOW BEING NO CORRECT AND UNIFORMLY TAUGHT BASIC GUIDE; THAT MAN IS NOW TAUGHT AND, THEREFORE, BELIEVES THE ERROR OF INDEPENDENCE, INSTEAD OF THE TRUTH OF INTERDEPENDENCE; THAT HIS EDUCATION IS NOW BY THE PROCESS OF CATCH-AS-CATCH-CAN—CATCH-ON-OR-BE-DAMNED, INSTEAD OF BEING PROVIDED WITH ONLY-AND-FULLY-THE-BEST—ESSENTIAL KNOWLEDGE.

Now we will open the debate—PRECISELY AS IT IS EVER GOING ON THE WORLD OVER. 1st, Theology, in its endless phases: 2nd, Spiritualism, without limit: 3rd, Religion, in its countless modes: 4th, Politics, with its million sides and no top or bottom: 5th, Government, of more kinds than weeds: 6th, Law, beyond the scope of mind to scan: 7th, Ethics, measured only by the number of human beings: 8th, Business, in phases equaled only by the capacity to scheme: 9th, Disease, of expressions too numerous for names: 10th, Doctoring, by schools, cults and fads that shame the power of figures: Then each in many contortions—Money, Wealth, Monopoly, Capital and Labor, Trusts, Economics, Poverty, Land, Shelter, Taxes; Family problems, Marriage, Divorce, Eugenics, Style, Education, Drones; Society, Societies,

Sociology, Philosophy; Community, Town, City, State, National, International and Racial Problems; Official Graft, Crime, Vice, Gambling; About Love, The Will, Life, Mind, Spirit, Freedom, Slavery, Food Questions; Right and Wrong, Insanity, War, Death, and, and, and —LITERALLY STOPLESS.

Now then, while merely this list of words is quite dry and meaningless: Yet let's see. Suppose the one thousand people were to meet and discuss one or more of these problems daily for say five years, would they ever come to an agreement on any subject? The writer once regularly attended a much smaller debating club for near ten years—where mainly the same people took part all the time, and at the end they disagreed more on fully nine-tenths of the scores of subjects discussed than at the start. Not even any two ever come to an agreement on a single question—NOT HAVING A SCIENTIFIC BASE TO BUILD FROM, while on all such problems the entire club would quickly come to a unit agreement —A TRUE BASE EVER INSURING HARMONY.

But the point most urgent to clearly see is—IF THERE IS ONLY ONE RIGHT TO ANY QUESTION, HOW MANY COULD BE RIGHT—IF ANY AT ALL, IN THE CLUB OF ONE THOUSAND DEBATERS WHERE NO TWO EVER FULLY AGREE ON ANY SUBJECT? AND NEXT FIGURE OUT—IGNORANCE AND INSANITY BEING THE SAME, HOW MANY OF THE ONE THOUSAND—AVERAGE CLASS OF WORTHY CITIZENS, ARE SANE—AND HOW MUCH ON MOST OF SUCH AS THE VERY IMPORTANT QUESTIONS THAT ARE MENTIONED ABOVE? COULD THERE BE MORE THAN ONE—IF ANY AT ALL? Now can you answer the question asked at the head of this chapter? You certainly ought too—readily and correctly: READ IT.

Now note very thoughtfully. It is not only self-evident, but this work proves beyond possible refutation, that THERE ARE ONLY TWO CAUSES OF DEATH—WHICH

ALSO MEANS DISEASE AND SICKNESS—ITS FORE-RUNNERS; DISCORD—during the time required for growth, and MATURITY—which can fully attain only in a REASONABLY HARMONIOUS ENVIRONMENT. Verily, DIS-CORD spells DISEASE and DE-STRUCTION—DE-COMPOSITION.

It is also clearly shown by this work that when subjected to duly harmonious environments, man is easily capable of and would mature at OMNISCIENCE—requiring fully one thousand years of continually blissful life of the race. It is also shown by this work just how the essential condition may be easily, surely and completely established and maintained that would insure the attainment of maturity. Indeed, there is not a missing factor or a flaw in the principle or calculation involved, and being in perfect accord with widely observed Natural Phenomena, the stated conclusion is doubtless correct, and will in all due time be the destiny of this earthly evolutionary crop—of which man is the ripening process or CLIMAX OF NATURE'S HANDIWORK. EVEN—as Nature never bluffs, 'TIS CERTAIN AS HAVING BEEN DONE—as, indeed, it doubtless has been—on earth and other planets of Cosmos, an inestimable number of times.

The immediate foregoing—even the general inference of this work, is more certainly correct than the estimate that Halley's Comet will again "round the sun" in 1987; for the comet is subject to "capers" from unforeseen influences on its journey, while the principle backing any specific or general solution and blanket forecast herein made, is not subject to capers; therefore, ABSOLUTELY CERTAIN—INEVITABLE.

Now we will illustratively note just a few expressions of insanity, which heretofore have not been so classified. Were the complete phases mentioned—as IGNORANCE is the fountain of every WRONG, it would take a book many times the size of this to contain a one word record of each. However, note the following—speaking in terms of today.

GENERAL PSYCHO-PHYSICAL SICKNESS—every phase of illness. GENERAL SUPERSTITION—every phase of theo-spiritualism. Disputes: Anger: Fighting: War: Crime—lying, cheating, graft, stealing, murder, etc. Punishment: Liquor, tobacco, drug and such habits. Lewd vices: Excesses: Improper dietetics: Uncleanliness: Profanity: Drugism: Jealousy: Mourning: Envy: Personal Condemnation: Indifference: Heroism: Individualism: Freedom of Conscience: Personal Responsibility: Suspicious fear: Class-consciousness: Competition: Oppression: Monopoly: Business or Profiteering: Finance: Militant government and laws: Patriotism: Precocious and Unscientific education, etc., etc., etc.—any personal or combination of thought or action that is inimical to the life of any one or all of humanity, is insanity precisely to the degree of its conduciveness of death, or is suicidal.

The bottom fact is, the race is yet in the milk, green, ignorant, insane or youthful and growing state; gradually and by sudden great strides, emerging therefrom toward sanity or maturity—THE RACIAL END. This will take several ever greatly lengthening generations after entering THE FINAL ERA RULE OF NATURAL CONSTRUCTIVE PRINCIPLE, before inception of the final perfect generation that will uniformly attain OMNISCIENCE. When—food for thought or growth having been exhausted—the essential to human life, mankind—together with all terrestrial proto-organic life will succumb, as Natural and inevitable, painless and regretless, as the decay of fully ripened fruit—the result of MATURITY OR PERFECT HEALTH instead of DISEASE as during period of growth.

This might properly be called THE AGE OF FERMENTATION OR DISCORD, basically preparatory for THE FINAL ERA OF CIVILIZATION OR ACCORD—respectively distinctive as SAVAGERY IS TO SAGACITY.

The writer has for years made a careful study of

his many acquaintances, people seen on the street, in audiences and elsewhere, for the purpose of calculating —from a broad personal viewpoint, as to the general PSYCHO-PHYSICAL condition of the people. The investigation has been extended some by resort to statistics, etc. This has been at once a very interesting, instructive and painful study, for it is very difficult to find a person who is not plainly more or less nervous, sick and at least occasionally doctoring—the great majority being "JUST SO AS TO BE AROUND." They are all mixed up in no end of trouble—personal afflictions, family difficulties, social complications, financial or religious wrangle, politics, business strife, etc. So that, meet no matter who no matter where, and if they do not at once complain of some personal ailment, they will of something or many affairs that are wrong. 'Tis ever in regard to some or all of schemes, dreams or pain they explain; and each look it in every fiber of their being—the strain in most cases being near the point of breaking. MOST DEATHS ARE DURING INFANCY, NONE LIVING BEYOND YOUTH—INSANITY.

In this we find the source of disease and early death —NOT OF A FEW, BUT UNIVERSAL. And just as corruption of body must find vent in way of boils, etc., the body-politic is relieved by the process of social, business and bloody wars; ever keeping the scissors busy clipping coupons of life from every person, soon leaving nothing but a worthless stub; even form after form of nations thus "give up the ghost": GOD, DOLLARS AND PREMATURE DEATH ARE SYNONYMS—TO MAN.

It would seem that anyone should quickly realize that in such we find the fountain of universal suicide; that—as each one's condition is ever instantly interchanged with every other person on earth in proportion to distance apart, the wonderful capacity of the human organism is thus NOW ever completely wrecked in

youth; never even getting well started on its possible journey of life—NEVER. Conversely: Were the environments duly healthy—as 'tis easily possible to have, each would augment the vitality of all others, while ALL would insure the safety of each. SUCH IS THE FLAWLESS SOCIALISM OF NATURE—UNESCAPABLE. To sneer at these facts is IGNORANCE, not bravery.

Now having established—beyond possible refutation, THE CAUSE OF EVERY PSYCHO-PHYSICAL AND INSTITUTIONAL DEFECT—from the slightest pain to wars, succession of vile governments and universal premature death; this chapter will be concluded by suggesting among other items, the remedy that should be promptly applied—covering merely the problem of this section.

It was strongly inferred for a while that CRIMINALITY would be mainly discussed, but as all such has completely vanished as INSANITY developed and enveloped it, the central problem remaining to be disposed of is—WHAT CAN AND SHOULD BE DONE WITH THE THOUSANDS AND THOUSANDS OF UNFORTUNATE VICTIMS OF SERIOUS MISUNDERSTANDING, THAT ARE NOW BEING MALTREATED IN CLAMMY DUNGEONS THE WORLD OVER—Radiating Centers of Death.

When properly considered and dealt with—from the standpoint of exact individual and social justice, or in regard to the welfare of every one or all, there is just as much Natural right to CONDEMN, PUNISH, DESPISE, AND OTHERWISE MAL-TREAT THE INMATES OF ASYLUMS, AS THOSE IN PRISONS; FOR THEIR MALADY IS PRECISELY THE SAME—OF DIFFERENT DEGREE ONLY, MANY EXTREME CASES OF INSANITY, HOWEVER, NOW BEING IN PRISONS INSTEAD OF ASYLUMS.

Of course, there is a vast difference in the psycho-physical condition of prisoners: So, as they are now ALL AT ONCE FULLY ACQUITTED OF CRIME, AND PUNISHMENT ENTIRELY WAIVED; their treatment should be based

wholly on their condition and probable future actions, instead of what they did—except as each one's past behavior may have a legitimate bearing along with their present condition, on their probable future demeanor—even under vastly improved social conditions.

The length of each prisoner's sentence should all at once be changed to an INDETERMINATE PERIOD—WITH A PROVISION THAT ANY ONE IN CONFINEMENT SHOULD BE DISCHARGED AS SOON AS PSYCHO-PHYSICALLY FIT TO BE AT LARGE—"WITH A CLEAN BILL OF HEALTH." Probably fully one-half of the "patients"—including every class of convictions and length of terms, could be quickly gotten into proper condition and duly dismissed—who the great majority of all others would rapidly follow; safety—however, requiring some to remain indefinitely.

Every prison should be rapidly remodeled—much as necessary, and furnished for homelike comfort; and converted into the highest possible class of scientific industrial and psycho-physical training schools—including all kinds of enlivening amusements and social functions among inmates and with the visiting public.

These schools should be largely conducted by graduate ex-inmates and the ablest patients in training. The basic study should be THIS TREATISE, OF WHICH—AS A THOROUGH UNDERSTANDING OF THE PRINCIPLE HEREIN INVOKED, WOULD BE NECESSARY BEFORE ANY COULD BE SAFELY DISCHARGED; EACH STUDENT SHOULD, THEREFORE, BE FURNISHED WITH A BOOK TO STUDY AND KEEP—EXPLAINING THE CAUSE, EFFECT AND REMEDY OF ERROR—SUPERIMPOSED BY A WEALTH OF ESSENTIAL KNOWLEDGE AS A GENERAL GUIDE FOR THE ENNOBLEMENT OF LIFE—THE TRUTH.

Nothing more pointedly or forcibly confirms the general premise of this work than THE FACT, that a world of people have throughout the past been dominantly educated to believe in and support THE DOGMA OF FREE

WILL—personal responsibility, and in the corresponding "JUSTICE" of individual condemnation, damnation, salvation, etc.—as the case may be; ever diametrically against their all-inclusive interest—LIFE. So it is self-evident that, when properly endowed with THE ELIXIRAL TRUTH involved, they will quickly and firmly unite in its support. Hence, as practically every prisoner is doped with the same virus, they generally believe themselves guilty—even in many instances unto braggingly agreeing with the world at large, that they "got off easy," etc. Their real salvation, therefore—as with humanity in general, INHERES BASICALLY AND STRUCTURALLY IN CLEARLY UNDERSTANDING THE PLAIN TRUTH AND BENEFIT OF FREE-WILL-LESS INTERDEPENDENCE OR PSYCHO PHYSICAL CO-OPERATION.

The food, clothing, general care and attention should ever be that which is befitting a worthy citizen; and when consistent with their case, the students should be allowed a reasonable privilege to go and come as they choose upon their personal honor—much the same as soldiers now are; thus ever by extending all due trust and confidence, imbue the victims of error with a like consideration of themselves and others.

No more disgrace should be considered attached to such a treatment than is now associated with having been in a hospital for the cure of fever; and anyone treating a student with disrespect, should be subjected to the same confined PRODUCTIVE AND EDUCATIONAL SERVICE as the one they maligned therefor.

To a credible extent it has already been learned that mauling children at home and in schools always augments instead of causing youths to repent their mischief: Even many have discovered that censure and degradation of grown relatives and acquaintances is very detrimental to all concerned. Some phases of "legal criminality"—as with juvenile cases, have been very

beneficially somewhat tempered by official trust, confidence and leniency. SAVAGE BRUTALITY REMAINING LARGELY TO THE CREDIT OF PURELY MILITANT GOVERNMENT. Yet it is correctly recognized by all observing people, that every vicious act is nought but planting the seed of madness in fertile soil, from which—UNDER THE INERRANT NATURAL LAW OF COMPENSATION, a full crop in kind is gleaned on time. Indeed, precisely as the fact that "KIND WORDS NEVER DIE" has become a world wide proverb, so could it be as truistically acclaimed that CRUEL DEEDS EVER BREED—JUST THE REVERSE OF NEED.

Concluding: Just think—far as you can, of merely an item or two of relief that EXACT JUSTICE would afford. The Present System not only brands every victim as a cur and punishes them with crushing cruelty, but it always ruins and pulls a score or more of relatives and friends into the bottomless pit with them; often causing sleepless pain unto speedy death of parents, brothers, sisters, wives, children and friends. Yet—even such is but a fraction of the general economic, social and psychophysical loss that is constantly accruing from the brutal system in vogue.

Nor should it be forgotten that NO WAYWARD PERSON OR RELATIVE WOULD EVER TRY TO EVADE THE EVER HELPFUL ADMINISTRATION OF CONSTRUCTIVE TRUTH: Thus entirely removing the spy, prey and try or fry system; would do away with the likes of fiendish "posse" man hunts. In fact, police and soldiers would then give up their arms and scandal at last must lose its charm.

Yea, Verily! Were Justice Enthroned, There Could Be No Wayward, and The Average Happiness and Life Would Unroll by Many, Many, Many Folds—UNTO THE FINAL GOAL.

Verily! It is to the Welfare of Self to Treat All Others with Healthful Care—COSMIC PRINCIPLE ADMITS OF NO EXCEPTION.

TEACH MAN THE TRUTH IS PANACEA, SAITH NATURE.

TO THINK IN TERMS OF CONSTRUCTIVE ACTION IS RIGHT: No person can reasonably doubt that INTELLECTUALISM would quickly and greatly extend the average length of human life. All clear minded people will readily concede that it logically affirms the possibility of living at least 1,000 years; and that every day of THEN would be worth a year of now. Yet—even so, some being fit only for forty years of agony in the wilderness—not for the promised land of milk and honey, will decry and belittle the precious prize that is easy to win: Which is conclusive proof that THE PARENT OF MURDER AND SUICIDE IS IGNORANCE OR INSANITY. Should we merely laugh and ignore or tolerate such?

Wisdom bids mankind to unite, for there is nothing to lose but untimely death and a full life of pleasure to gain. HARMONY IS SURVIVAL: DISCORD IS SUICIDAL—FORGET NOT THIS UNIVERSALLY-SELF PRIMAL FACT FOR LIFE OR DEATH.

"Blessed Are The Merciful: For They Shall Obtain Mercy."

AN EXTENSIVE AND STUPID ERROR

Many people argue that it was by having considered "Lunar Months" as years that "The First Generations" are said to have lived to such great ages. Yet, in many instances there are statements as clear and complete as—Gen. VII:11: "In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened."

Noah lived nine hundred and fifty years. If Adam entered "Paradise" —marriage, at 70, he lived just 1,000 years.

FUNCTION OF GOVERNMENT

DEALING MAINLY WITH BASIC NATURAL PRINCIPLE

CHAPTER XI—40 PAGES

This is the all-inclusive problem, so while space in such as this work will not permit of an extensive discussion of the great question, it would be seriously defective without at least a suggestive outline of the proper system.

Probably most people will at first be curious to know what is meant by Natural Government, and further—as it is often herein declared that ALL IS NATURE and that CAUSE and EFFECT ever rules supreme, etc., how we may have more or less of that which already constitutes everything; or how can we turn pure Nature into pure Nature, and as a result have something different in kind or degree? And some may even laconically object at least to having any more of what we have. As it were, how could a man lift himself over a fence by his bootstraps? How is it if Natural Law is inexorable and man equally as subject thereto as a feather in the nucleus of a cyclone is to the currents of wind, that we have any say or power in the matter at all? So what's the use of all this hullabaloo about an affair we can neither stop, start or change?

Some will even point out the fact that it is herein declared that man is not responsible; that he is even just as much subject to the Natural Law of Inertia as a stone: That is to say—no one can solely of their own power—at any time or place, start, stop or change the condition of self. So that being the case, how can any one, a few, many or all, have the slightest necessary in-

fluence in bringing about the desired uniform right about face, from methods conducive of misery and premature death, to a Science promotive of a full measure of life? Anyhow, of what would the main features of such a government consist? And, what is the influence that will establish and maintain it?

Few, indeed, will at first realize that the questions potentially answer themselves.

Why of course, if all is Nature—which no thinking person doubts, then whatever is done, must be the result of Nature's ACTIONS—which we see going on at all times: And—as we have elsewhere clearly shown that, with eternal ACTIO-MATERIA—matter in action, all such is fully explained. So while a man cannot directly lift himself over a fence by his boot-straps; Yet—as man is a factor of Nature, if he can by any means get over a fence, then Nature lifts itself over the fence—Cosmos being an eternal actio-materia automobile.

But some might suggest that man can jump or climb over: Which only shows that Nature can jump and climb—do "any old thing." Yet where did man get the power enabling him to jump or climb, etc.?

He was not consulted about being brought into human life; his growth and maintenance is entirely by means of a purely chemical construction of parts assembled from without.

He is born without the slightest knowledge, and gradually learns solely by dint of experience—even reasoning being naught but compounding the compounds of previously acquired or stored experience—one can learn of others but not of self; he must eat, drink, breathe, etc. to replenish wasting tissue and keep the fire of life ablaze—sunshine being a prominent essential of health, all material and influence necessary to vital man having an environmental source: Finally—must die despite an unstinted fight to live, or suicide because of some grim

circumstance rendering life to the individual unendurable.

Such is a brief history of every human being, which clearly explains the source of his power—all acquired; that in the final—same as the rock, he is ever obedient to even the law of inertia—which is generally applied solely to so-called dead bodies. This shows that man is naught but a very complex neuro-chemical or psycho-physical actio-materia cause and effect organism; that his every function is the result of cosmic MATERIA-ENERGY—not the slightest responsible. In fact, to entirely shut out the extrinsic world would cause practically instant death.

Indeed, man is purely a mechanism of Nature, and ever does precisely that which combined experience exacts—guided solely by "The Greatest Relative Pleasure Selecting Every Act"—Purely Reflex Action.

This shows that man is ever a creature of an inerrant guide—varied only by difference of local environments—personal experience, which is universally recognized. Superstition or IGNORANCE calls this impelling force God and Devil: Science proves that 'tis nothing more or less than the result of ceaseless change, caused by the inherent property of Cosmic Materia-Energy—in the conventional sense—"a blind force"; for being eternal 'tis not the result of a perpetrator. Yet it is chanceless and innately embodies the process to which we ascribe the faculty of mental sight—even unto the construction and function of MAN—the climax of Nature's handiwork, in whom its entire process is flawlessly recapitulated; which is proven by the fact—as we have elsewhere plainly seen, that potentially man has the faculty of OMNISCIENCE—A MINUTE BUT PERFECT COSMOS.

Yes, ALL IS NATURE—to which nothing that is possible is impossible. Yet with all its power it cannot accomplish an impossibility—cannot perform miracles.

For instance, it could not point out the beginning or ending of time or space, because each are self-evidently limitless—void of such. It can't tell of a Universal creative and ruling God, nor of an actual celestial heaven, angels or the like, because there are no such beings or place. For the same reason it has not and can not exhibit the so-called etherial or imponderable indwelling soul. And yet it has constructed untold billions of human brains which believe they have seen, and in many ways seemed to experience all these things. Hence, as nature constitutes and does all, 'tis even responsible for these at least apparent delusions. So as 'tis natural for the human mind—highest possible neuro-chemical reaction to stimuli, to seek the cause of observed actions, it is inevitable that we enquire as to the why and process of such—the reason unto what is to be the result. And alas, Nature is right now asking the questions and answering them; for as ALL IS NATURE, such as this work or any other occurrence must be its function, as it was in the past to explain the same thing in many different ways—youthful or growing "inspiration"—deductions, ever from different basis, being APPARENTLY the champion liar.

Of course in the final analysis—Universality being beginningless, no purposer or design could be possible, no such why. The Cosmos simply can't help doing what is done—such being the result solely of eternal inherent ACTIO-MATERIA. Hence, even if much seems to be wrong, Nature cannot be considered wilfully bad.

Yet let's examine as to the outcome and then judge of its quality, or "wisdom" if you please.

We have herein discussed this wonderful problem in many different ways—all to the same purpose, which is evidently essential at this time, or it would not be done; for Nature makes no mistakes. No doubt 'tis necessary to diversely rub in the facts in order to impel the essen-

tial right about face movement of man from darkness unto light. Evidently something strenuous must be done just at this time or Nature would not have all at once staged the world's greatest war and the first instructions on how in future to prevent all such, along with every lesser strife and destruction—selfishly considered. And too, both have been in preparation for about thirty years, and back of that for "eternity." Nature has called all such in the past—PROVIDENTIAL, but now it simply says ACTIO-MATERIA CAUSE AND EFFECT —both the truth, for Nature never lies. Every jot and tittle regardless of seeming error, contradiction, discord or cruelty of nature, always constitutes an indispensable factor in the flawless maintenance of life—an infinite extension of perfect parts in precisely their right place and ACTION: NO MISTAKE, BLUFFING, QUITTING OR SLACKERS.

We constantly see the great machine diligently at work on all hands, we feel it surging within our throbbing bosom, ever crying—AVOID PAIN; and its merciful dictum is never disobeyed, for—The Greatest Relative Pleasure is Selective of Every Act.

Nature never wastes energy or does anything in vain; so this eternal monitor to AVOID PAIN, must be of tremendous importance, deserving of very careful study and intelligent heed—and its place in the "scheme" the reader will do well to especially note as we proceed.

Self-evidently, as pain is the virus of death and pleasure the elixir of life, the inviolable edict is the cause of growth or key-stone of our being and power to remain while we do; the cause of evolution.

This all-powerful impulse is not lavished merely on favorites, for its pulsation is equally felt and obeyed by all—FROM DIFFERENT ANGLES OF IMPRESSIONS, a confluence of total relative personal experience—from conception to the incident, ever being the greatly varying

selective agency of every thought, or act—whether resulting in CONSTRUCTION or DESTRUCTION, for COSMICALLY considered it makes no difference.

This—personally considered, omnipotent force is concisely yet precisely explained in the following NATURAL LAW—

THE GREATEST DEGREE OF PLEASURE ATTAINABLE WITH THE COMBINED RELATIVE EXPERIENCE IN ACTION, IS AT ALL TIMES PRECISELY EXPRESSED BY EACH INDIVIDUAL NATURE'S BOOKS EVER BEING ACCURATELY BALANCED TO DATE.*

Which should here be "extended" by The Law of Hypnosis—

A PERSON IS EVER HYPNOTIZED AND DIRECTED EXACTLY TO THE DEGREE OF THEIR CONCENTRATION AND EXPECTATION. This is universal—sound Natural sleep being the only fully relaxed or de-hypnotized state, rigid catalepsy the highest degree of CONCENTRATION or HYPNOTIZATION: Science or Knowledge—alone considered, is DE-MENTALIZATION.

Complete Science—Full Knowledge of Nature's Process, spells death. While the former LAW includes the latter, they combinedly quite clearly show—even without further explanation, that man is ever as thoroughly subject to the confluent influence of stored and immediate experience, as a falling apple is to gravity, atmosphere, etc.

Some may be led to more clearly realize this all-important point, by studying the following familiar biblical quotation and ITS CORRECT EXTENSION—"Ye shall know the truth and the truth shall make you free"—FROM ERROR, BUT NOT FROM TRUTH; being merely a desirable change of MASTERS. In other words, while error often holds its victims spellbound, it is impossible to FREE a person from TRUTH when fully understood, and

none could so desire. Verily, it is ever self-assertive despite whims in regard to the facts.

Indeed, TEACH MAN THE TRUTH IS THE PANACEA—genuine vital Science being naught but self-sustaining or Natural dogma—THE WAY OF LIFE UNTO PAINLESS, REGRETLESS AND RIGHTEOUS DOOM—OF SELFNESS.

No fact has ever been more clearly established, nor as important to fully understand and heed, than the central truth that FREE WILL IS A MYTH; that veritably, NATURAL CAUSE AND EFFECT—"THY WILL BE DONE." The Greatest Relative Pleasure is Selective of Every Act, ever being an unavoidable perfect process of making accurate choice of one's proper niche in Nature.

And too, we have seen under the concise discussion of TELEPATHY and elsewhere, that every thought or act is CAUSED by and EFFECTS an infinity of time and space, involving both past and future; that world wide human beings are even more interdependent than are the cells of one's body; that indeed—though at present the all-important fact is generally unknown, we are each unavoidably our brother's keeper—none living or dying by self alone; that pleasure and pain or harmony and discord are TELEPATHICALLY distributed throughout mankind, within 1/15 of a second; thus every throb of each person becomes a common heritage for LIFE or DEATH.

It would seem that the foregoing veritable life and death FACTS are sufficiently clear and powerful to at once remove the MOUNTAIN OF IGNORANCE and cast all such into the sea; but not so, for it is held by an anchor that has been sinking in the mud for thousands of years —with its tentacles reaching every affair of man.

Exactly the reverse is now being not merely taught but forced by custom, the law, theology and canon into every person. Few, therefore, take heed of what tomorrow will bring on earth, for—under such perverse basic doctrines, life is hardly worth living, and most people

are generally too busy preparing for heaven or hell—the most powerful influence of death, to give vital affairs due heed; for—"As a man thinketh at heart so is he"—IS A NATURAL LAW. Those who expect to live seldom die young, while those who expect soon to die seldom live to be old. Doctors' edicts, the last sacrament, preparation for death, etc., kill many times more than war: FRIGHT or FIGHT, singly or combinedly spell DEATH; but FIGHT FRIGHT, by forgetting it, spells LIFE: Man instinctively realizes the "INJUSTICE" of premature death.

Holy fright has killed billions of bodies but never saved a soul: Yet—owing largely to perverse teachings and misunderstood dreams, 'tis the "HOPED" for medium of "JUSTICE."

Request a million devout people to allow themselves to be killed and each will refuse, yet through IGNORANCE all will commit suicide—by fighting to get the green fruit of heaven, we rot before ripening on earth.

The present system of education is so frightfully perverse, discordant and hopelessly defective, as to have utterly destroyed most people's faculty of clear prospective IMAGINATION, or power to vividly anticipate future events and conditions—much less prepare to avoid evil. Even if made to quite clearly understand that unless the trend of affairs are quickly and greatly changed, they must soon personally suffer dire consequences: Still, if not at the very time suffering unusual pain therefrom, most people will laconically reply in effect by word and deed—"let tomorrow take heed of itself, for sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof," etc. Few, indeed, carefully consider, plan and prepare for the future—on earth; they generally wait till hungry before fighting for food, and till dying to fight for life, when—if necessary, they would give their all for either

—THE FRUIT OF ADVERSE EDUCATION AND CONDITIONS—INDIFFERENCE BEING ABNORMAL: DEVITAL.

While it is widely realized that a great general change of affairs should in some way be effected, most people are getting disgusted at the ever increasing frantic cry for diverse PIECE-MEAL reforms; for the thoughtful have observed that while such has been going on for time immemorial, conditions are continually growing from bad to worse, until today practically the entire world is "civilly" and internationally entangled in the most savage war the great brain of man can wage. The result of each person, sect and nation trying to save SELF—INDIVIDUALISM.

None seem to realize that Nature never changes its methods: All have long since learned that pruning always makes a tree more thrifty and productive: Hence, no wonder that the PIECE-MEAL REFORM pruning of THE TREE OF EVIL has thus gradually developed its full strength and yield. Mother Nature thus warns her children that no less than A TAPROOT CURE-ALL IS REQUIRED—TEACH MAN THE TRUTH IS THE PANACEA—ALL THE TRUTH—NOT PART; AND TOO, ALL AT ONCE—TO ALL AS ONE.

For instance, no means by which future wars could be prevented has yet been suggested, say nothing of the vastly greater undertow of evil—the source of all clash at arms. Some have talked of general disarmament, as though under the present system—maintained solely by brute force, such were possible. Disband the armies today—of which police, etc., are a powerful factor, and the entire world would be a field of pillage and "civil" war tomorrow.

Armies cannot be permanently dismissed except under a Scientific Government guaranteeing that EVERY PERSON MUST HAVE AND DO NO MORE OR LESS THAN WHAT IS BEST FOR THEM—FOR ALL GENERATIONS. This and nothing less will precisely satisfy every person: When, and not till then, can strife—the source of universal premature death, be prevented. The truth and nothing

less than the truth can accomplish this. Such, however, is the destiny of Man—in the near future or later—TIME WILL TELL—WHEN.

As elsewhere fully and clearly proven—harmony is survival: Discord is suicidal. Hence, were it impossible for all to quite uniformly understand and conform to the truth, all should unite in supporting, for instance, some ONE brand of Theological Dogma; for self-evidently it is of paramount importance to every person—regardless of station, that we have HARMONY. But as the human mind is on a forced march in quest of FINAL AND COMPLETE KNOWLEDGE, no phase of theology—a rank error, can hold more than a few of the people at any particular time, for they generally drift from one dogma to another—each ever fighting all others in defense of the last; thus ever dividing the ranks into hundreds of hostile camps, each sect and person insisting that MY religion and none other could save mankind, the fountain of racial suicide—discord or war being mankind's most heartless foe.

The people can never all be brought to continually support any error. The duly immortal Lincoln said in effect, that—"You can fool all the people part of the time, some people all the time, but cannot fool all the people all the time." Genuine Natural Science—being void of flaw or foolishness, when uniformly understood —as it quickly may be—if governmentally required, would hold all the people all the time, for unquestionably all the people want the truth all the time; thus the true and only basis of unity and perfection is found.

Most people are as yet sufficiently ignorant to believe and assert that "SCIENCE IS CONTINUALLY CHANGING." They point to the FACT that much of what was once "CONSIDERED" scientific is now "CONSIDERED" unscientific; so they say—it is not likely that what we "CONSIDER" to be science today will be "CONSIDERED"

nonsense tomorrow? They pick up such sturdy guides as Darwin, Huxley, Spencer, Tyndale, Newton, Haeckle, and other great SCIENTISTS, and point out many assertions they made, which are now "CONSIDERED" erroneous; then curl a scornful lip at ETERNALLY FLAWLESS CAUSE AND EFFECT NATURAL SCIENCE. Such people have not learned that GENUINE SCIENCE HAS EVER BEEN, and will always remain "written" EXACTLY CORRECT IN THE CHANGELESS BOOK OF NATURE—cosmic process, which even its noblest of early students did not exactly understand, and so here and there unwittingly misquoted their worthy and enchanting study.

No man can change or write science into cosmos, but eternal changeless change will in all due time imprint flawless constructive vital science into man: Indeed, such is inevitably its mission—with complete success near at hand. The cosmic process may be plainly seen in GROWTH AND DECAY OF THINGS; in INVOLUTIONAL PLANES OR CYCLES. From the ION to MOLECULE; from PROTOZOA to LARVA, PUPA or CHRYSALIS and on to CATERPILLAR, KORN to OAK; EGG to FISH, REPTILE, BIRD, BEAST and MAN; IGNORANCE to INTELLIGENCE.

As elsewhere clearly shown, from MOTHER ETHER to and including PERFECTED HUMANITY and return, is the all-embracing change of state that ever takes place in the endless forest of Nature; which in principle it indefinitely repeats but never defiles or transcends—infinity not being subject to injury or extension. From ABSOLUTE SIMPLICITY—The Ether, to INFINITE COMPLEXITY—Perfected Man, being UNEXTENDABLE.

The changing condition that is of especial interest, however, is the growth of IGNORANCE UNTO INTELLIGENCE OF MAN. Just as we all see individuals grow from infancy to Maturity and Death, so history records part of a similar development of the race. Furthermore, we shall eventually learn that as yet we have seen only the

part of a possible individual that corresponds to the part we know of the race, for individuals constitute the race, which in turn—as proven under the caption of TELEPATHY, mainly control the destiny of its individual factors—nature ever being reciprocal: ACTION AND REACTION ARE EQUAL, spells cause and effect—as it does CONSERVATION OF COSMOS.

Man as yet is in the state of CHILDISH IGNORANCE, making the best he can of the worst—the primitive state of want, strife and early death: A sufficient record of the frightful experiences of the race is being faithfully recorded for future guidance, just as individuals inevitably record in "Memory" their youthful experiences for similar use—AS FOOD FOR THOUGHT AND GROWTH OF KNOWLEDGE.

Individuals both thrive and die CELLULARLY—mainly by degrees, just as the race does. IN FACT, THE RACE IS NATURE'S CHILD, of which individuals are mere cells; the condition of each racial ORGANIC-CELL being immediately and unavoidably transmitted and conformed to by all others—in proportion to distance apart—same as in our body; which—owing to the present practically uniform ignorance of this climax of vital facts, many will now consciously doubt, yet which ALL MUST "subconsciously" heed; which—however, will finally be duly understood and heeded, resulting in constructive co-operation—the essential of HUMANE conditions and a full portion of possible life.

We have learned from a relative concatenation that Nature's process is nothing but precisely reciprocal growth and decay: Hence, as the human being is still in the chrysalis state, the transition to maturity must also be a process of growth—broadly called evolution. We have noted prominent features of vital change, which though plain to see, is not as clear to understand as, for instance, the growth of mechanics, growth of business,

growth of architecture, growth of nations, growth of war, etc., all merely an index to the growth of Mentality and Science—as yet COMPETITIVELY employed.

The human race has grown from the womb and protection of its lemurian ancestors, by a process of survival of the fittest, to a credible conquest of cosmic resource—practically all essential basic material now being CHAOTICALLY acquired and employed.

The present condition might be aptly compared to having all the separate parts of a watch, printing press, thrashing outfit, battleship, etc., thrown together in a heap, from which to construct the respective perfect machines—except that it is a vastly greater task. The essential material with which to fashion THE FINAL ERA OF REAL CIVILIZATION is already mined and cast, ready for assembling into a world-wide humane machine of unity and perfection.

Nature has made no mistake in first laying a flawless foundation of ERROR—when viewed by intelligent man—desiring to live, upon which to superimpose—by contrast, PERFECT MAN—the climax of cosmic handiwork. The basis now being FINISHED—the "wild oats" all having been sowed, Mother gladly bids her faithful, tired and wiser children to cease the disagreeable night work and unite in a long day of triumphant joy—just as with maturely thoughtful individuals. The breakfast of bountiful milk and honey is ready for ALL—come and partake as ONE that you really are, is the cheerful salute at millennial dawn: The result of ever clinging to the GREATEST PLEASURE—LIFE.

But alas, in answer to the world-wide frantic question—WHO WILL THEN GOVERN? Nature calmly replies, I HAVE EVER DONE WELL AND SHALL NEVER CEASE IN DOING SO: I—AM—YOU—I—AM.

Indeed, Nature—precisely in modes reflecting the experience of man, ever has, does, and always will rule

void of dethronement or mistake—the universal and eternal monarch that already has millions of subjects who are led by the light of right—near as they know and are allowed by the dominant social force to practice, instead of driven by merely the might of fight: The fruit of AVOIDANCE OF PAIN.

None but IGNORANCE would presume to rule even self, only as a whiff of smoke in a gale may proclaim itself KING. The so-called rulers are ruled, and no one knows or will acknowledge this more fully than "rulers" —who speak from experience.

Nature detests strut and pretenders; hence, history emphatically explains that pretentious and pompous ruling is generally a job of vainglorious suicide—from within or without thrones: NEARLY ALL KINGS AND GODS HAVE HAD THEIR DAY, AND THOSE STILL ENTHRONED WILL SOON BE DETHRONED, AND CONSTRUCTIVE CAUSE AND EFFECT UNIVERSALLY ACCLAIMED.

You are a child of Nature, your brain is ever within its womb; IF WORTHY OF LIFE you will use that brain and plain facts in an effort to merit the grand prize—PLEASURABLE LIFE MORE ABUNDANT; the result will fully explain whether you are fit for growth or decay—Nature's books ever being accurately balanced to date.

The race is ruled for weal or woe of itself by the accumulation of experience—good or bad EDUCATION, and a corresponding reflex of psycho-physical influence; each one's condition counts—mainly to self, yet from which none other escapes. Nature—individually expressed, is ever dependent and reciprocal—I learn of you and all others, you learn of me and all others, but no one learns of self. It is therefore, of course, mighty important to you what I learn; hence, it is equally important to you and me what others can teach—by word or psycho-physical impulse. This is the all-encompassing question and solution of life worth living for any

one and all; so study it unto a broad and clear understanding. 'Tis as deep and broad as MAN—the universe; for—uniformly TEACH MAN THE TRUTH, is the process of life—and there is no other: So BEWARE OF THE REVERSE.

The almost universal opinion of this work will be to pronounce it "IDEAL—JUST WHAT I WANT," for no thoughtful person could say otherwise; but generally the next instant many will jeer at the idea while pointing scornfully toward a world of "mutts" whom they believe could not or would not learn and conform; hence, at first conclude that "the ideal scheme is impossible."

While of course, the present system can produce nothing but feeblemindedness, for if there is a defective cell in one's body, there cannot be one that is perfect—which is the same racially considered: Yet there is far from as many hopeless cases as is widely believed. Generally speaking, the most forlorn "mutts" are those who point the finger of scorn, and the quickest to understand and conform would be those they would defame. Delicately perfect brains are seldom capable of withstanding the PRESSURE of prenatal abuse, family rows, need, drug-dosing, business strife, war, etc.,—proverbially being—"TOO SMART TO LIVE;" hence, sooner or later give way to the survival of coarser fellows; yet, most of these—who are not quickly killed outright, would rapidly respond to a constructive "come-back" influence, and pass their self-dubbed superiors in the race for true nobility: In fact, most of so-called mutts are naught but uncracked virile nuts.

Nearly all miscalled criminals are those who unwittingly enact a protest against misuse, and would as earnestly and bravely conform to and promote constructive or abuseless treatment—which is clearly proven in the chapter on CRIMINALITY AND INSANITY. Indeed, such is the proper procedure toward all MISLED, or rather FORCED unfortunates now imprisoned. The present treat-

ment of the wayward being A SHAME! SHAME!! SHAME!!! —born of and constituting HELL—"Criminology" at last, however, is absolutely solved.

Every conception of a child is perfect, otherwise the seed could not germinate and chemically construct a likeness of the parent—ideally considered, all defects being the result of subsequent corresponding environmental influence; hence—PRENATAL being the most plastic state, millions of irresponsibles have rotted in prisons and been hung, etc., because of "loving" misuse and subsequent diverse abuse. Yet this awful fact has been ignored by other billions who have only partly escaped the same fate.

With every fact singly and combinedly asserting the absolute FREE-WILL-LESS-NESS OF MAN, such horrifying treatment of fellow creatures would not be tolerated over a single night, were such not necessary as a basis for THEOLOGY—damnation and salvation, the fiend incarnate. Oh, Nature! I implore thee to hurry in teaching these deluded hordes the truth! And the answer comes immediately—"THE MORN IS DAWNING"—The Day of Reason will soon supplant the night of POLITICS AND SUPERSTITION.

The good people of the church and "machines" simply don't know this, that's all; for if they did, they would quickly wash their blood-stained hands and "SOULS." Indeed, IGNORANCE is the all-inclusive virus of DEATH, and INTELLIGENCE is its only antidote: TEACH MAN THE TRUTH IS THE PANACEA which is the rightful and sole duty of GOVERNMENT—all that's needed.

Convert churches into academies of Natural Science and preachers into teachers of truth—which they crave to espouse; do this today and tomorrow warships will become palaces of educational pleasure, floating from port to port without a fort or court at which to report.

The reader may now begin to realize that Nature—

of which man is a true factor, may and shall grow merely by PROPER EDUCATION—EXPERIENCE—the avoidance of pain, into light: Which if rushed as it should be, could be made certain within a year, fully inaugurated within five years and THE FINAL ERA in full swing way inside of ten years—every step being one of peace and glad tidings. MERELY TO GIVE THIS BOOK TO EVERY GROWN PERSON WOULD DO IT.

The foregoing should suffice to clearly show that Nature Ever Rules and shall eventually declare UNIVERSAL PEACE; for which it is now ready, or it would not have given birth to THE UNIVERSAL PANACEA—crying in the wilderness of IGNORANCE—TEACH MAN THE TRUTH.

As for the general social system which will then prevail—when compared with the present very intricate militant forms, it will be extremely simple. In fact there would be little or no resemblance between the present and future methods, except as INTELLIGENCE will superimpose IGNORANCE—masterfully using it solely as a warning of frightful danger. Every law-book now extant would then be extinct. Legislation would be a foolishness of the past—for natural edicts are eternal and discovered—instead of covered.

THE BOOK OF NATURE—clearly explaining its Fundamental Constructive Principle—not much larger than this work, would be SCIENTIFICALLY compiled by a Congress of eminent Naturalists—at first competitively selected from all parts of the world, then universally distributed and thoroughly taught to every person as the basic guide for personal and civic demeanor; thus quickly endowing each with precisely the same flawless, self-supporting UNIVERSAL BASIC KNOWLEDGE.

After which the people would be regularly and uniformly led by a perfect system of weekly printed and lecture instructions to uniformly reason logically from cause to effect in regard to all vital problems: Each

COMPELLED BY THE MIGHT OF LIGHT THAT'S RIGHT, to pass a credible yearly qualifying examination in understanding the progress of basic knowledge: Thus avoiding any possible fundamental disagreement: EVER INTELLIGENT AVOIDANCE OF PAIN.

These beautifully perfect home and academic instructions in universal practical science, art, literature, etc.,—everywhere conducted precisely the same at all times—regularly attended by every person, would replace every phase of wrangling "educational" schools, sects and societies of today. Even children—who should never be mentally forced during growth of the body—aside from home training by competent parents—as all would then be, should receive their training midst the older, and the elder among the younger—reciprocally blending youth and age into a common poise of happy vigor; thus making homes of schools and schools of homes.

This great school would embrace every phase of practical science—utilizing every thought, action, facility and product to the PSYCHO-PHYSICAL uplift of man—converting the earth into one enchanting duly graded university. And too—as clearly required by THE LAW OF HUMAN NATURE—ever seeking pleasure—THE ELIXIR OF LIFE, every phase of the world-wide machine must, therefore, at all times and places be conducted so as to afford the climax of CONSTRUCTIVE JOY; thus convert the world into a perfectly equipped productive play-ground, entirely eliminating drudgery while utilizing every person—about 3 to 4 hours, 5 days a week, 10 months a year—throughout life, in the production of the essentials of ideal life—equally shared by everyone and based on actual NEED for the development of PERFECT HUMANITY: Each person's PRODUCTIVE EXERCISE being just sufficient to promote PERFECT

HEALTH: Of course, the system would include every ennobling amusement and universal world-wide travel.

It is not necessary to teach any person that GENUINE KNOWLEDGE is desirable, for everybody asserts with their every act that they want such: No person will seriously declare they do not wish to understand and conform to constructive truth—for in the final analysis they do. Every sincere faddist believes they have the real thing. Even in such powerful cliques as THEOLOGY—which thrives solely on FEAR and crushing opposition or thoughtfulness, the majority of its members are hypocrites—conforming merely for social and policy sake.

From a very careful study of the facts, the writer is convinced that there are more complete ATHEISTS in the pulpit—in proportion to their number, than in any other special walk of life; that in the ordinary sense of understanding, ministers of the gospel are the most continual liars, for as a general thing they don't believe in theology; yet, for the sake of survival and social standing they preach it. This statement is injected here both because the writer believes it is true and to show that we need not teach man to seek enjoyment, for—the Greatest Relative Pleasure is Selective of Every Act. We seek KNOWLEDGE not merely because of its superior degree of intrinsic PLEASURE, but as an effectual means of acquiring and controlling other mediums of Pleasure —which in the final analysis—however, are one and the same; knowledge is pleasure and vice versa. We seek knowledge for pleasure and pleasure for knowledge. In other words—pleasure is literally an embodiment of knowledge—a process of selecting and recording EXPERIENCE.

Hence, as our Nature ever promotes and seizes upon the greatest degree of PLEASURE or KNOWLEDGE attainable with the combined relative experience in action—even though unwittingly conducive of death, it is self-

evident that ALL THE GOVERNMENT THAT IS REQUIRED, is to at all times and in all ways promote the HIGHEST POSSIBLE REALIZATION OF CONSTRUCTIVE PLEASURE—the loftiest ideal of INTELLIGENT MAN; which would perfectly blend EXPERIENCE, DESIRE AND NEED—the only possible method of fully satisfying INFINITE SELFISHNESS: No duly enlightened person will forsake what is best for them.

In other words—every person would be made to precisely understand THE FACT OF INTERDEPENDENCE, and just what is best for SELF and OTHERS—THE RACE, and afforded ample opportunity to fully live it true—but nothing else—evil being abolished by enlightenment. Thus we could have no inclination or convenience to do other than RIGHT: One for All and All for One—THE ONLY WAY UNTO FULLNESS OF LIFE.

Education would of course be seriously defective if it did not progressively teach each person—from inherent facts involved, just what they are best qualified to do and is needed in maintaining the great machine of pleasure and survival; and you may be sure that every factor would ever be on the job with a full portion of brain, muscle, energy and good will; anything less would be stultifying their highest ideal: And yet, each branch of affairs would ever be guided by the best qualified—COMPETITIVELY SELECTED, TEACHER LEADERS. Why, no one now ever does wrong except per force of IGNORANCE and CIRCUMSTANCE. So none but IGNORANCE will suspect perfected man of being a "SLACKER" in a world-wide conquest of CHIVALRY and NOBILITY. Man is big as "The" Universe; when forced to be a "DEVIL," as he now mainly is, he bravely responds, but if given a chance to be THE GOD that he is at heart, he will proudly and reliably FILL THE BILL—there being no exception: MAN IS SINLESS AND ASKS NO FORGIVENESS, but he does seek and will have not less than his rights. Yet, he is ever conceited and

stubborn: Had the "ante-diluvians" been told that their progeny would some day build and live in such cities as New York, of electricity, steam, aeronautics, printing press, photography, telescope, science, etc., they would have at once effectively used the flint hatchet on the dreamer's head, or sealed them in caves with beasts for inciting disloyalty.

Such has been the case at every step of the ladder. Yet, here we are tiptoeing it on the top rung of scattered lore in discord. In their time, however, there was ample room for growth by the method of purely brutish survival of the fittest; which is not now true, and we must take to the mental tree or decay. Such is always the case with man; the rough experimental work only lays the foundation for the flight of logical deduction. The ground work of the race is now ready and the wings are poising for the final united soar unto universal conquest. Many individuals have attempted the journey and done remarkably well, proving that with a hearty union of efforts a glorious PSYCHO-PHYSICAL victory is sure.

This unexpressibly great and desirable work—though by far the easiest vast change ever contemplated—if undertaken right, cannot be accomplished by other than the system herein suggested—THERE BEING ONLY ONE METHOD OF RIGHT. It must come under the all-powerful and protecting influence of government; given every necessary attention and power rapidly as possible, which means quick and complete reform. Individuals, however, must first induce public demand, for experience teaches that politicians seldom venture to lead—BROADLY CONSTRUCTIVE.

The present world war was not only inevitable but a veritable GOD-send, as all wars have been; for by the time it is over mankind will be so frightfully butchered and encumbered, that unless the great change is quickly inaugurated, a vastly greater conflict between the op-

pressed and oppressors will soon be upon the race—such being otherwise inevitable. The people are becoming too intelligent to shoulder such a burden much longer—for they now widely realize it is by no means necessary; and no even partly sane person desires it. The people desire and will soon have "the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth," and those who endeavor to block the way had best beware. Of course it seems unjust that such a repulsive event was necessary to "cap-the-climax," but if it were not, such would not have occurred. While now viewed as a deplorable calamity, the roaring cannon of today will in the reasonably near future be rightly recognized as being at once a most befitting death-knell groan at the grave of IGNORANCE and a warning salute at the cradle of INTELLIGENCE: Natural—GROWTH, GROWTH, GROWTH—Natural: By the process of AVOIDANCE OF PAIN—EDUCATION.

Notwithstanding it is herein stated and in many different ways reiterated, that the actual ruling power never has or ever will be changed; that Nature ever has and always will rule supreme; that no statement in this work can possibly be rightly construed as to even suggest that the real governing force should or could be changed in the slightest degree, except by the natural EDUCATIONAL process of growth from IGNORANCE to INTELLIGENCE; from mainly destruction to entirely construction; from slavery to wrong unto a service of right; from insanity to sanity—DEATH UNTO LIFE.

Yet, many will be horrified at the idea of any one daring to suggest, for instance, that the present system of governing the United States should give way to any other method regardless of merit. Some will even shout ANARCHY, when as a matter of fact this is the only consistent work that first, last and all the time declares for and stands firmly for LAW AND ORDER. While this is an uncompromising advocate of ANTI-VIOLENCE in the vital

affairs of HUMAN GOVERNMENT; that every change should be made solely per the almighty force of due UNIVERSAL ENLIGHTENMENT; still many will at first persist in denouncing this work and the writer as advocating ANARCHY, SEDITION, TREASON, etc. Yet TEACH MAN THE TRUTH is all it says—exacting freedom from evil by enforcement of good for all.

They forget that those noblest of Nature's sons who wrote and signed the duly reverenced Declaration of Independence, most unequivocally and emphatically declared that—

"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal; that they are endowed by their creator with certain unalienable rights; among those are life, liberty and pursuit of happiness, that to secure these rights governments are instituted among men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed; that whenever any form of government becomes destructive of those ends, IT IS THE RIGHT OF THE PEOPLE TO ALTER OR TO ABOLISH IT, AND TO INSTITUTE A NEW GOVERNMENT, laying its foundation on such principles, and organizing its powers in such form, as to them seems most likely to effect their safety and happiness.

"Providence, indeed, will dictate that governments long established, should not be changed by light and transient causes; and accordingly, all experience hath shown, that mankind are more disposed to suffer, while evils are sufferable, than to right themselves by abolishing the form to which they are accustomed; BUT WHEN A LONG TRAIN OF ABUSES AND USURPATION PURSUING INVARIABLY THE SAME OBJECT, EVINCES A DESIGN TO REDUCE THEM UNDER ABSOLUTE DESPOTISM, IT IS THEIR RIGHT, IT IS THEIR DUTY; TO THROW OFF SUCH GOVERNMENT AND TO PROVIDE NEW GUARDS FOR THEIR FUTURE SAFETY."

Such has been the patient suffering of all colonies, and such is now the necessity which should constrain

them to alter their present systems of government. The history of all militant governments, is a history of repeated injuries and usurpations, all having in direct object, the establishment of an absolute tyranny over people; to prove this let facts be submitted to a candid world. Indeed—MAN SEEKS and may be trusted with THE TRUTH.

No document ever written reflects the real spirit of the Declaration of Independence more than does this work, and no doubt but what every man who signed that transcendental avowal of principle—in its day, were they alive to the accrued conditions of today, would as bravely and gladly sign and INTELLIGENTLY fight for the principles herein espoused—THIS TIME BY MEANS OF BASIC PRINCIPLE INSTEAD OF THE SWORD.

No document could be more in harmony with the spirit of the epoch making exclamation of President Wilson's—"MAKE THE WORLD SAFE FOR DEMOCRACY!" than this unerring guide unto the complete establishment thereof—to which every heart throb echoes—AMEN!! for INTELLECTUALISM can obtain only by EDUCATING THE PEOPLE TO ADOPT IT.

So THE PEOPLE are earnestly asked, why not NOW finish the job of fully enthroning exact right and justice, instead of falling back in the old rut inevitably leading to a repetition of the present realistic world wrecking tragedy? All that's needed is proper leadership, and it is NOW—Oct. 20th, 1918, quite generally believed that Woodrow Wilson is precisely the right man, in the right place at the right time, and will at once earnestly enlist in the glorious cause. Mr. President, if you do, yours will ever rightly be a SUPER-FAME AS BROADCAST AS THE HEART OF HUMANITY. "Go to it" with all your matchless ability and humanitarian pretensions, and 'tis done practically over night; when will dawn the day of your real usefulness and splendor. EVERY PERSON WOULD

QUICKLY VOLUNTEER UNDER YOUR LEADERSHIP; just give them a chance and see. They will ALL stick, however, only when "YOU GO THE LIMIT ON ALL BASIC PROBLEMS TO EXACT RIGHT." ANY PROMINENT PERSON OF MEANS COULD QUICKLY INSURE SUCH A RULE OF THE WORLD, WHO WILL CLEARLY ESPOUSE UNIVERSAL JUSTICE—JUST WHAT EVERYBODY WANTS; WHILE NO PARTLY RIGHT LEADER OR MERE POLITICIAN CAN EVER DO SO, FOR NEITHER ERROR OR INCOMPLETENESS CAN HEREAFTER LONG BE HIDDEN.

Now Mr. President—or whomsoever it may concern, let's take just a slight peek at the inestimable good you could do. Of course we can not at once grasp even a millionth part of it; which is good, for if more were thrust upon us, many would go mad with delight.

As a final salute—however, on taking leave of this haphazard discussion, trying—strange to say at this late date, to lead people to duly realize that NATURAL CAUSE AND EFFECT is ever the proper and only possible ruling power and progressing solely by avoidance of pain; the reader is asked to especially study the following few paragraphs, for while the facts are simple—as all genuine Natural Science always is when understood, the point in mind will plainly illustrate and solve the entire problem, of HOW TO SURELY, QUICKLY AND PROPERLY ACCOMPLISH THE GREAT CHANGE—herein—in principle, correctly espoused: That is—HOW TO QUICKLY AND UNIFORMLY TEACH MAN THE TRUTH.

Starting with an individual, we will suppose that the reader has carefully studied this work; which if extended to less than double the size, would clearly explain in detail every basic essential for CORRECT GOVERNMENT, UNTO FINAL PERFECTION OF HUMANITY.

Now there is not one COMPETENT person on earth who, AFTER GRASPING A REASONABLY COMPLETE UNDERSTANDING OF THE PRINCIPLES AND RESULTS INVOLVED—which could easily be done by any such a person by de-

voting an hour a day for a month or two at thoughtfully reading this book through two or three times and attending a few explanatory lectures, etc., who could do other than heartily support every principle involved; which is completely summed up by—TEACH MAN THE TRUTH, OR, MAN MUST HAVE AND DO WHAT IS BEST FOR HIM.

For instance—since there is so much herein said on the subject, if THEOLOGY is true it should be completely proven and SCIENTIFICALLY installed in every brain; but if it is not true then it is equally essential that every person should be SCIENTIFICALLY trained to avoid its pitfall.

It doesn't mean that any or all should be driven with cannons IN or OUT of THEOLOGY—as that fanaticism has relentlessly done when in dominant authority, but by an infinitely more effectual power—THE TRUTH, which is easy to completely LEARN; a process that should be applied to every phase of INDIVIDUAL AND COLLECTIVE INTEREST.

Every person kowtows to God or laughs at the idea as a result of their understanding of the facts involved or DUTY TO SELF in the matter; in cases of error the complete facts and result are not fully seen. Each are ever seeking the truth and acting on the combined relative evidence in personal store—BLENDED BY CIRCUMSTANCES.

Sufficiently prove the ultimate truth to any person and it is impossible for them to abandon it, for THE TRUTH is always of the highest possible IDEAL AND BENEFIT; the many APPARENT abandonments ever being forced by CIRCUMSTANCES. Hence, the truism—"Convince a person against their will and they are of the same opinion still." For instance, millions of people profess theological belief, because of the overwhelming pressure of prevailing conditions—as a DUTY TO SELF,

while detesting the essential hypocrisy. Yet, clearly prove to any hypocrite that theology is TRUE and they would at once EARNESTLY join the band; while conversely —prove to the most fanatical THEOLOGIST that GOD, DEVIL, HEAVEN, HELL, etc., are myths—so as to make them understand it, and they can't help to abandon the idea—at least in their own mind, and will thereafter fight the error whenever and wherever CIRCUMSTANCES PERMIT. No person can help it, for man is on a forced march in quest of CONSTRUCTIVE TRUTH; those who deny this are among them who do not fully see THE TRUTH—for in the final EVERY PERSON IS HONEST. They often even enjoy being nailed to the cross, burning at the stake, facing cannons, etc., to prove it; so can other than IGNORANCE doubt that any would hesitate a moment to at once abandon the errors of death and cling to LIVING TRUTH—were they respectively proven and the infinitely better available? Which could now be easily and fully proven to the entire "civilized" race inside of a year—if properly undertaken, for the essential facts are all available.

Now then, we will say, for illustration at least, that you have carefully studied this work and found that in spite of your natural efforts to disprove it—the proper way of arriving at ultimate truth—while always giving FACTS due credit, that in principle it ever stands the crucial test; that it is self-evidently THE UNIVERSAL PANACEA, etc.; and that every reasonably intelligent person who would do as you have—give the work due consideration, must also come to the same conclusion—try as they may to avoid it, for no FACT could be found to convict it of error or incompleteness—THE REQUIREMENTS OF THE PANACEA.

Such being the case you can't help giving it at least earnest "inward" approval; yet, being in a world where precisely the reverse is stanchly enthroned, you feel that it would best serve DUTY TO SELF to keep mum; to even

"outwardly" support "the powers that be"—which of course you detest, but UNDER THE CIRCUMSTANCES such at least seems to be GOOD POLICY. You crave for the change—AS YOU KNOW ALL OTHERS WOULD, could they in some way be brought to duly understand; THE MOST PROFITABLE ALTERNATIVE SELECTING EVERY ACT.

You realize, however, that not one in a hundred could be quickly induced to PURCHASE the treatise and unbiasedly study the problems as you have; that it would take a long time by that process to enlist a sufficient number in the cause to exert the required powerful influence to be of much benefit: Hence, purely for POLICY SAKE you "run with the wolves" while they feast on the flock of which you are one at heart, even often compelled to drink of "kindred" blood. Such is now the anguishing plight of millions, and too—all this time you know that every "wolf" would by far rather be a "lamb," could they but KNOW THE TRUTH and it were SAFE; yet speak you dare not—except under cover here and there—IGNORANCE AND SAVAGERY BEING SYNONYMOUS.

THE UNIVERSAL PANACEA, however, has an inherent right transcending all others, which is no less than THE RIGHT OF MAN TO THE PROTECTION OF TRUTH—The Way of Life; hence, regardless of any person, sect or throne, it demands admission to every brain, and it will be heard. 'Tis therefore the duty, yea, the rightful function of government, that it be promptly and unsparingly spread broadcast—not only FREE, but EVERY PERSON DRAFTED TO ITS COLORLESS BANNER: Were it thus governmentally promoted, THE DESIRED CHANGE WOULD BE IMMEDIATE. The night of ignorance has lost its charm, and the day of intelligence spreads forth its arms—ALL THAT'S NOW NEEDED IS A LEADER OF NOBLE INTELLIGENCE AND SOME MEANS.

Why, we have just learned that even the heart of wolves long to be lambs, to feed upon bountiful sweet-

ness and meekness instead of blood—ALL CRAVE FOR A LIFE OF TRUTH.

Though individually each NOW do the best vastly different circumstances direct, and wage a credible fight in the present savage competition for survival; yet, none have so far ever done more than to guard off a few vicious blows before being struck down in youth by the DEVIL OF IGNORANCE—conquerable only by the LORD OF INTELLIGENCE—both naught but CAUSE AND EFFECT OF EXPERIENCE OR EDUCATION.

History and self-evident facts prove that while left to chaotic individual experience to make selection of guides, the choice is ever different—none correct, and as each strive to enforce their haphazardly acquired "PERSONAL OR CLIQUE OPINIONS," the result is continual war—ever to more or less detrimental degree. Even should one be able to fully learn ESSENTIAL TRUTH it cannot be practiced, much less widely espoused or enforced—except it be "backed" by considerable means—hard to enlist. Hence, it is the dutiful function of GOVERNMENT to not only "PROVE ALL THINGS AND HOLD FAST TO THAT WHICH IS GOOD"—by unerringly sifting every basic problem through the meshes of Nature, but to uniformly endow every subject with a full portion of IMPERSONAL AND OPINIONLESS ELIXIR OF LIFE. TEACH MAN THE TRUTH—THE PANACEA, WILL BE THE FINAL ERA PROCESS OF GROWTH—THE CLIMAX: None but insane FOES TO SELF AND HUMANITY will deny this truth.

GROWTH—EVOLUTION, may and generally does factorially advance by sudden and great strides, not always slow as generally believed; hence, even in its National or World-wide requirements, the tremendous transformation from comparatively DENSE IGNORANCE to a uniform PRACTICAL KNOWLEDGE of basic principle, may be quite thoroughly effected—if properly undertaken, in a very short time; even ONE YEAR is a sufficient period in which

to make a wonderful change of general understanding—if governmentally promoted with the vim that such a supremely important cause richly merits; so THE FINAL ERA OF UNIVERSAL BROTHERHOOD could thus be effectually launched in from FIVE TO TEN YEARS. All that is required—if this work will not suffice, is to very carefully compile THE PANACEA and uniformly distribute it, requiring each to study and understand the principle involved—ALL AT ONCE. Were PEACE AND LIFE promoted with the same vim that WAR AND DEATH is just now, WHAT WOULD BE THE RESULT?

All the vast requisite change in ideas, customs and things would be made solely by purely the Natural process of selecting and uniformly endowing the people with proper directive education—CONSTRUCTIVE VITAL SCIENCE: Mental development of individuals and the race, being as much a phase of evolution—though often vastly and quickly accomplished, as is the long chain of terrestrial growth of general ORGANIC LIFE—combinedly requiring hundreds of millions if not billions of years to produce and harvest a single planetary crop; which is all inclusive of the greatly varied phases and degrees of change—slow, rapid, sudden and great leaps, as plainly observed in the growth of an evolutionary plane or cycle —FROM THE ETHER TO AND INCLUDING PERFECTED MAN— the Natural Process being more clearly explained in the section on CAPACITY OF MAN AND RANGE OF EVOLUTION.

GOVERNMENT, rightly defined simply means PROTECTION, which in turn requires KNOWLEDGE—THE SCIENCE OF MAINTAINING SELF—humanity. This clearly exacts ONE ALL-INCLUSIVE HARMONIOUS SYSTEM; that which of its own perfection would prevent interference by any other process. There can be only ONE correct method; yet, we now have thousands of more or less conflicting governments—International, National, State, County, City, Ethical, Custom, Religious, Social, Business, School,

Family, Individual, etc., etc.—practically limitless, without one being perfect. And because of which, each are ever being changed; for man will sooner or later detect even the slightest error and endeavor to correct it—in regard to any of his affairs.

The greatly varying constitutions show that for a long time man has realized that a dominant guide is necessary: Yet, there are ever many practically independent "subordinate" governments beneath the PROWESS of every Constitution; as it were, bands of human cats, dogs, wolves, foxes, skunks, hyenas, panthers, hogs and sheep—herded by a hydra-headed, saber-tooth tiger—ARMY: Literally PROTECTION with vengeance; 'tis now really PREVENTION—Wrong, instead PROMOTION of uniform knowledge—Right. It would seem that anyone could instantly see the vast difference and know THE ONLY REMEDY.

All that's needed is a uniform government of RIGHT, LIGHT AND DELIGHT, to replace the brass buttoned and class-conscious UNIFORM-ED govern-less MIGHT, FRIGHT AND FIGHT:

In other words, PROPER GOVERNMENT can obtain and maintain only by supplanting IGNORANCE, INSANITY, DISCORD, DEATH; with INTELLIGENCE, SANITY, HARMONY, LIFE —SIMPLE: Yet it means the increase of general happiness and length of life MANY FOLDS.

And yet, some may ask—WHAT IS TRUTH? Strange indeed, this simple question seems to have defied solution for many a century—diplomatically evaded even by "Our Lord and Master." Yet, let's see—concisely: Here as then discussed in its application to OUR LIFE.

We must first understand that—Cosmically or Universally considered ALL IS TRUTH; that which IS cannot be false; eternal and mistakeless innate cause and effect ruling supreme WITHOUT AN ERROR, LOSS OR GAIN—Growth and decay of FINITES being the process of maintaining INFINITY.

This is not the case with INDIVIDUAL BEINGS—for they must LOSE or GAIN, GROW or DECAY, LIVE AND DIE—FLUCTUATE.

That which is painful, injurious or DESTRUCTIVE OF SELF—precisely in accord with the subsidiary natural edict—"The Law of Survival of the Fittest" or SELFISHNESS, we call—DEVIL, BAD, EVIL, IGNORANT, INSANITY, WRONG, ERROR, FALSE—conducive of DEATH: LOSS.

That which is pleasurable, beneficial or CONSTRUCTIVE OF SELF—per dictum of the same law, we call—GOD, GOOD, VITAL, INTELLIGENT, SANITY, RIGHT, FACT, TRUTH—promotive of LIFE: GAIN. SEE!—Clear and easy enough to understand, is it not? Hence, TEACH MAN THE TRUTH IS THE PANACEA—even unto victory over premature death and conquest of happy long life; at once quenching HELLISH IGNORANCE and irrigating HEAVENLY INTELLIGENCE—ON EARTH.

VERILY!! "Ye shall know THE TRUTH and THE TRUTH shall make you FREE"—from PAIN, ERROR or DISCORD, the cause of premature DEATH,—The ALL-INCLUSIVE FOE TO SELF AT LAST OVERCOME—NONE OTHER THAN SELF EVER BEING CONSIDERED.

"Survival of the Fittest" or SELFISHNESS, is unquestionably a Natural Law, therefore impossible to break; meaning that each dominantly sane factor of Nature—from smallest to the largest—in the range from ions to man inclusive, ever makes a fight solely to maintain SELF; that assistance of others—without exception, is ever born of the same motive that is employed in raising a crop of potatoes or a hog—for the benefit that accrues to SELF—The Greatest Relative Pleasure Being Selective of Every Act.

In other words, a squash, apple, turkey or child—in the final analysis, is raised solely for the same reason —THE SATISFACTION ACCRUING TO SELF, there being a difference of degree only. Yet, this and no other im-

pulse—UNQUALIFIED SELFISHNESS, constitutes the complete and only possible saviour of man, and will finally effect THE SWEETEST UNIVERSAL BROTHERHOOD or HARMONIOUS CO-OPERATION IMAGINABLE—merely due uniform KNOWLEDGE OF UNAVOIDABLE INTERDEPENDENCE will do it. And too, this can be effected solely between the units of humanity; for the reason that man is the only creature that can possibly be made to duly realize—as all now soon will, THAT INDIVIDUAL LIFE WORTH LIVING, DEPENDS WHOLLY ON ALL OTHERS ENJOYING THE SAME BLESSING: That Each Person is an Unavoidable Sharer of Every Other Person's Condition—for Weal or Woe; that INTELLIGENCE or HARMONY is promotive of LIFE, and that IGNORANCE or DISCORD is conducive of DEATH: That when all is RIGHT man will HARMONIOUSLY CO-OPERATE and finally live unto OMNISCIENCE—requiring fully ONE THOUSAND YEARS to duly ripen: The average length of life from now on will increase by great leaps and bounds—IF THE GOLDEN RULE OF GOD IS OVER-RULED.

This is the easiest FACT to completely prove and uniformly understand, and constitutes the all-inclusive incentive for EACH TO EVER DO EXACTLY RIGHT—WHEN SO FULLY TAUGHT AND AFFORDED THE NECESSARY OPPORTUNITY TO DO IT; THE DUTY OF GOVERNMENT TO ASSURE: INTELLIGENCE BEING ESSENTIAL, HENCE—TEACH MAN THE TRUTH IS THE PANACEA.

No one will ever be more fully aware than is the writer of how strange and silly such a system of society and government will at first seem to the average person; nothing is now-a-days scarcer than BROAD SCIENTIFIC THINKERS—WHICH CAN BE QUICKLY REVERSED.

While most people are ever shouting—"hurrah for freedom and liberty"—merely an echo of insidious teachings—THE ALL-INCLUSIVE ERROR; they seldom notice that every act is dictated by custom, social and business ethics, millions of laws, courts, police, prisons, armies,

war, dogmas, heaven, hell, gods, devils, desire, need, personal and associated condition, etc., etc.; The Greatest Relative Pleasure—however, being Selective of Every Act—Nature—in the final, never admitting of dual methods.

Of course, to a thinking person—after the OMNIPOTENT FACT has been duly brought to their attention, there can be nothing more self-evidently ridiculous than to even intimate that the all-powerful natural principle of cause and effect could on any occasion, time or place be set aside, and freedom or liberty—even for an instant, substituted therefor. Yet—owing entirely to perverse EDUCATION, the entire network of society and governments have for thousands of years been wholly based on FREE-WILL; which the church has maintained by arbitrarily declaring man to be A SPECIAL AND INDEPENDENT BREW—BY GOD, from balance of nature—giving him FREE MORAL AGENCY.

This was originally born of observing the contrast between PAIN AND PLEASURE—LOSS AND GAIN OF LIFE AND DEATH; which—being ignorant of the real cause, childish minds BELIEVED WAS PER DESIGN—a process of PUNISHMENT and REWARD for DISOBEDIENCE or OBEDIENCE of some sort of an ALMIGHTY CREATOR—JEHOVAH, GOD-S, etc.—all of course the result of NATURAL CAUSE AND EFFECT. This concisely but accurately explains the origin of BELIEF in GODS, DEVILS, HEAVEN AND HELLS. To which, however—in order to understand the prevalent belief in FUTURE LIFE, must be added the phenomena of DREAMS or VISIONS—really the same IMAGE BUILDING mental process, which very few even yet duly understand. Many apparently see and talk with relatives, acquaintances and others AFTER THEIR DEATH; even vividly seeing heaven, hell, flocks of angels, imps and whatnot in THE REALM seemingly BEYOND THE GRAVE. To such and the generally intense craving for a DUE PORTION OF LIFE, may

we reliably look for the origin of BELIEF in future or continuation of being: Our sole function is TO PICTURE CONDITIONS OF LIFE; THE BEST POSSIBLE TO CONCEIVE—EVEN IN DREAMS, WILL YET FULLY OBTAIN IN THE BODY OF MAN ON EARTH.

In other words, every GOD was born of IGNORANCE of general Cause and Effect, and FUTURE LIFE OF IGNORANCE in regard to the Cause and Effect of DREAMS—both old as IGNORANT MAN—even lower animals being subject to DREAMS; but the "TWIN" BELIEFS are not always associated and never precisely the same—for they are ever born of and progressively changed by VARYING EXPERIENCE and corresponding selections of THE GREATEST RELATIVE PLEASURE attainable therefrom—our universal teacher and guide. NO TRUTH CAN BE MORE FULLY OR CLEARLY DEMONSTRATED THAN ARE THESE ABSOLUTE FACTS in other chapters of this work—THEO-SPIRITUALISM being at last completely solved, THE BASIC ESSENTIAL FOR MAN TO FULLY UNDERSTAND.

Now then, as man craves to LIVE, and instinctively realizing that a COMPLETE PORTION of personal happiness and existence is not being had, and not heretofore knowing how to obtain it on earth—where all primarily strive to remain, IGNORANT INFINITE SELFISHNESS has naturally sought "JUSTICE"—through their gods, heavens and hells, "way over there" in "the sweet" or horrible "bye and bye." Heaven and hell—together with their long train of "civil" rewards and punishments, are therefore maintained entirely by the DOGMA OF FREE WILL—INDIVIDUAL RESPONSIBILITY, the Child of and Essential to the Life of Churchology—BASED ON SALVATION AND DAMNATION—requiring ignorance of basic facts.

We thus learn why this treatise, and all worthy fundamental works MUST ATTACK THEOLOGY, the parent and support of FREE WILL—the basic error: For in the

final, all reform must arise through a correct understanding of MAN and his source of actions—which is generally and properly attributed to "THE WILL TO DO." If it is FREE—not the inerrant reflex of relative experience, then our present horrible system of personal condemnation and punishment, etc., is right; but if Natural Cause and Effect applies to man—as every scintilla of evidence combine to assert it does, then FREE WILL is a murderous dogma and should be eradicated from the brain of man; which means the complete downfall of every phase of THEOLOGY and SPIRITUALISM, and a FULLY SATISFYING EARTH LIFE ENTHRONED IN ITS PLACE—just what every even partly sane person really craves: Free-will-less-ness exacting a correct guide.

Furthermore, the Church ever has been and must continue—so long as allowed existence, to be a bitter foe to unrestricted Scientific Education—THE TRUE SAVIOR, for theology thrives solely on the reverse—IGNORANCE of basic principle. It dogmatically postulates the climax of errors—FREE WILL, then by threat of hell and bribe of heaven, forces its dupes to devoutly CONCENTRATE their faith—HYPNOTIZES them, into a seeming realization of the assumption—regardless of brand; pledging each to IGNORE REASON BORN OF DEMONSTRATED FACT—even to defend their FAITH unto bitterly waged wars, which they have ever done: THE DOGMA OF FREE WILL IS THE BASIS OF EVERY WAR.

IGNORANCE has served its full purpose as a necessary example of A NIGHT OF HORROR upon which—by contrast, to firmly establish a well-earned DAY OF PLEASURE—Now Man's Due.

Probably no important problem has ever been more thoroughly solved by man, than is the venerable wrangle between SPIRIT AND MATTER—found explained under caption of ACTIO-MATERIA OR MATERIA-ENERGY—matter in

action: The Gibraltar of "spirituality" at last completely and forever capitulates.

Of course there is no "PUBLIC DEMAND" for THE PANACEA, and never would be—UNTIL WIDELY AND COMPLETELY EXPLAINED: Instead, the idea is "publicly" sneered at and generally pronounced an impossibility—as all "new-fangle-ideas" ever have been. The movement of an arctic glacier is swift, indeed, compared with what public progress would be, were it not for the comparatively few constructive thinkers—whom the public call cranks and often torture unto death. The public is not merely conservative, but a cinch-break on PROGRESS. This is why genuine DEMOCRACY—direct rule of the people, is the most unwieldly and least desirable of any form of government. Yet—as it implies that "each have their say," it serves as a very alluring phrase for politicians with which to catch the "sovereign" votes of their IGNORANTLY SELFISH constituents. What is needed is—A RULE OF RIGHT, which the public really wants but learns last of all, and would never learn except for the persistent efforts of a few advanced doers. The public must always be thoroughly damned before there can be even a majority demand for the most self-evident necessary reform: Public education by the present system is very slow, for it has rightly learned to be "leary" of grafting schemes and cranks.

Neither should any person or a few have the power to rule—especially where responsible to the people—until they are correctly informed; for as such representatives always strive to maintain their power by catering to votes, they reflect THE "STAND-PATTERS" OR SLOWNESS OF PUBLIC OPINION. In fact, PUBLIC TENDENCY IS TO SLEEP, even to retrograde: All advance arises through the prod of a COMPARATIVELY FEW TRUSTWORTHY AND THOUGHTFUL WORKERS. That is why we have so many very poor and only a few very rich; few inventors and

many slow imitators; still less in proportion of real SCIENTISTS—expounders of ultra-constructive Cause and Effect; nearly all being mere defenders of derelict superstition and customs of ages old. YET THE PUBLIC WOULD PROMPTLY APPROVE THE PANACEA—WERE IT DULY EXPLAINED, FOR IT REALLY WANTS THE VERY BEST FORM OF GOVERNMENT OBTAINABLE; THUS IN SPIRIT DEMOCRACY MAY ATTAIN.

Monarchy would be a good form of government—WERE MONARCHS ALWAYS RIGHT, but as man is generally IGNORANT and EVER SELFISH, Monarchy has, therefore, proved a failure—as all so-called MAN RULE ever must.

Yet, mankind must have a government or guide, and will keep seeking for THE UNERRING PILOT until found and proven eternally profound—THE CLIMAX OF GOOD IN NATURE FOR MAN, as can be the case only with CONSTRUCTIVE VITAL SCIENCE—UNIFORMLY TEACHING HUMANITY THE TRUTH, or, JUST HOW TO UNITEDLY LIVE CORRECT.

SCIENCE—the voice of Nature—if correctly reported—as yet seldom broadly and connectively done, is ever PERSONAL-OPINIONLESS, the absolute and impartial TRUTH. Science—however, has many phases—the science of mathematics; the science of astronomy; the science of acting; the science of fiction, etc., etc.—even the science of "lying": Yet, 'tis ever THE CORRECT ANSWER obtained by logical reason or doing from a definite premise—whether true or false. Natural Philosophy is the seeking of SCIENCE—THE SPECIFIC TRUTH. Hence, CONSTRUCTIVE NATURAL SCIENCE MEANS—A CORRECT TREATISE EXPLAINING JUST HOW TO UNIFORMLY MAINTAIN PERFECT HEALTH—VITAL TRUTH. SUCH Uniform Constructive Intelligence, might quite properly be called DEMOCRATIC SCIENCE, and is probably close to what President Wilson meant when declaring for—"Make the World Safe for

Democracy." Anyhow, INTELLECTUALISM—as in principle clearly explained by this work, constitutes THE ONLY PROPER AND STABLE GOVERNMENT FOR MAN, and will sooner or later completely supplant all other methods: For solely—TEACH MAN BASIC TRUTH IS THE PANACEA OR UNIVERSAL CURE-ALL. Which culminates in exemplifying THE GOLDLESS RULE—IT IS TO THE WELFARE OF SELF TO TREAT ALL OTHERS WITH HEALTHFUL CARE.

—100 WORDS OF 100 PER-CENT—

*Every person, regardless of present conflicting theories—born of corresponding diverse experience, are unwittingly striving for precisely the same condition—FULLNESS OF HAPPY LIFE: So, were each brought to properly understand THE ALL-INCLUSIVE SCIENCE OF LIVING—of which INTERDEPENDENCE AND CO-OPERATION are self-evident and proven basic factors, it will completely satisfy all and impel UNITED SUPPORT.

To thus uniformly endow every person—including due medium of expression, IS THE SOLE DUTY OF GOVERNMENT; which is easy to do and all that is needed, to correctly inaugurate and maintain THE FINAL ERA OF WORLD WIDE JUSTICE—now sure to quickly obtain.*

—100 WORD CHALLENGE TO SKEPTICS—

*The all-important and conclusive proof that THIS WORK is flawless and complete in principle; that it fully accomplishes the laudable object undertaken, is—THE IRREFUTABLE CLAIM THAT IT PLAINLY, SIMPLY, PRACTICABLY, ABSOLUTELY AND IDEALLY SOLVES—at least basically, EVERY VITAL AFFAIR OF MAN. No competent judge of "THE PROBLEM OF HUMAN REDEMPTION" will overlook, deny or decry this DECISIVE EVIDENCE. Indeed, none who are at all capable of duly understanding the ALMIGHTY PRINCIPLE AND SCOPE INVOLVED; THE SUPREME GOOD

HEREIN LOGICALLY POINTED OUT AS BEING EASILY AND QUICKLY WITHIN THE REACH OF MANKIND, will even question THE UNIVERSAL PANACEA claim.*

WILL OTHER THAN IGNORANCE OF SELF, ATTEMPT TO DEFILE RIGHT FOR MAN?

DEATHLESS WARFARE

Cosmos is defined as "Perfect World."
So, how can any factor be imperfect?

SELFLESS AND SELFISH LAW

Man is ever defectless—cosmically considered,
But—craving to live, defective when diseased.

1—VS.—1000

The writer once challenged a large gathering of extremely critical people, to propound a fundamental question that could not at once be fully and clearly answered; and after a two hour DAILY meeting for about three months—at which over a thousand questions—involving practically every phase of basic problems had been admitted as thoroughly explained—none evaded: One of the regular attendants quite earnestly enquired:—In as much as you seem to be a thorough master of basic principle—potential omniscience, what then keeps you alive?

To which I replied: The Race is Man—individuals being merely corelated cellular factors, none can become perfect or fully mature until ALL DO; that just as long as any one can learn or teach, NONE CAN DIE FROM COMPLETENESS. Oh, I see, said he: Do You?

—FROM—

NATURE'S DIVINE SCIENCE

—The Complete Work—
How to Unify and Perfect Mankind

——o——

CHAPTER XII—45 PAGES

NOW I AM GOING TO TAKE FOR MY TEXT THE LITERAL FACTS, THAT—

MAN IS INEVITABLY A SLAVE TO INFINITE SELFISHNESS.

That, *The Greatest Relative Pleasure is Selective of Every Act.*

That innately, man has no selective power of right and wrong.

That ignorant pleasure conducive of death—therefore wrong, is natural as intelligent pleasure promotive of life and right.

That EXPERIENCE is the only source of judgment.

That the universal and inerrant LAW OF HUMAN NATURE IS—

THE GREATEST DEGREE OF PLEASURE ATTAINABLE WITH THE COMBINED RELATIVE EXPERIENCE IN ACTION, IS AT ALL TIMES PRECISELY EXPRESSED BY EACH INDIVIDUAL NATURE'S BOOKS EVER BEING ACCURATELY BALANCED TO DATE.*

Hence—that every act exactly indicates one's fitness in attainments for the occasion, or degree of intellectual development; that is—ever precisely reflects the compound of individual experiences having the slightest bearing on the action.

That Man is literally an INFINITELY COMPLEX NEUROCHEMICAL REFLEX ACTING MECHANISM—

NOT RESPONSIBLE

And with these facts as a basis, LET NATURE ANSWER THE COMPLEX GOVERNMENTAL, SOCIAL AND INDIVIDUAL PROBLEMS,—void of mere personal opinion.

Well to start with, let's suppose that THE DOGMA OF FREE WILL—or individual responsibility—together with the present corresponding CRUELTY VINDICTIVE MILITANT GOVERNMENT, has been entirely eliminated, and in its place, MAN—being a factor of nature and subject to the universal law of cause of effect—ever inevitably conforming to and inerrantly reflecting combined personal experiences—whether good or bad, yet—being a creature of practically infinite mental potentiality, therefore may—by means of ever proper educational influences, be developed precisely as desired into any condition or degree of psycho-physical perfection; even—when compared with now, unto practical omniscience and immortality, as the reverse is also possible.

EVERY WORD OF WHICH BEING A FUNDAMENTAL TRUTH.

This—man being an absolute slave to infinite selfishness, with no innate faculty of proper choice, irresistibly calls for A GOVERNMENT OF INTELLECTUAL DETERMINISM, or—enforced general knowledge of right and wrong; being wholly an educational compulsion of universal righteous selection.

A kindly enforced uniform development of true nobility—the very antithesis to that of now—ignobly enslaving many for the false aggrandizement of a few.

A GOVERNMENT OF INTELLECTUAL DETERMINISM—or INTELLECTUALISM, may be quite clearly illustrated by considering the vast accumulations of past EXPERIENCES and WEALTH, as having been carefully garnered and laid away in THE PEOPLE'S UNIVERSAL STOREHOUSE—which we will call THE GOVERNMENT—or rightful guardian and support of every individual. Where everything—even much more than the total of what is now unequally monopolized by individuals, would then be equally owned and used by every one alike—individual ownership being entirely unknown. Yet each—while person-

ally owning nothing, MUST ever have AMPLE of every life promoting essential—even far more than it is possible for children of model well-to-do parents, now to have.

Consider the NATION or WORLD of people, as a gigantic ideal family—ever harmoniously ruled by a practically all-wise parent of inexhaustible wealth; whose government is wholly by the powerful influence of universal highest possible grade of ennobling education in fundamental principles promotive of life and right, while also inhibiting every wrong by the might of light. Where the ruling power automatically obtains solely perforce of the bewitching fascination born of its own intrinsic righteousness, truth, uniform justice, plenty, etc. Where leadership could be gained or maintained only by an automatic process of periodical competitive examination, proving actual superior requisite attainments for such positions, and a faculty for uniformly reflecting same upon all those in charge. Ruling solely by teaching applicable laws of nature—SCIENTIFIC.

A universally helpful arrangement, whereby the stronger must exemplify their advanced ability by assisting the weaker.

Literally—a thoroughly scientific system, practically embodying the potent fact that fit leadership can obtain or maintain only by genuine ability and fellowship. For in the first place, while water always seeks a common level, and merit—IF NOT HANDICAPPED, will reach its proper height; yet when duly recognized—as it then would be, that a chain is only as strong as its weakest link—which in no place—when averaged, is truer or more applicable than in the relations of human beings, and there being no other process of adjustment, the stronger must mend the weaker, as the only way by which their own aspiring power may be maintained or increased.

Thus—when properly understood, nature sternly exacts a high class of mutually helpful service, or none can greatly advance; and there is no possible way of evading its all-powerful edict, though most people now

think there is. That solely by noble fraternal relations, may any do much for SELF; LENGTH AND HAPPINESS OF LIFE, BEING THE STANDARD OF MEASUREMENT.

In such a government—all personal authority having been entirely eliminated, and in its place the CONSTRUCTIVE LAWS OF NATURE—promotive of TRUTH—and inhibiting ERROR, being absolutely enthroned as THE RULING POWER—officials serving merely as mediums of its proper classification and general dissemination; society would then be simply a gigantic progressive school of practical science, with but the one incentive of action, —that of insuring the highest possible universal attainments, exact equality of opportunity, justice, service and reward: Or—as it were, the much talked of UNIVERSAL BROTHERHOOD.

Every member of the great family MUST then do the part corresponding to their ability—whatever that may be, yet receive exactly equal reward.

Can anyone give more than a lifetime of reasonable service—regardless of class, to mankind?

Can anyone get more than everything that would constitute an ideal life for such service?

Should not each do and receive exactly this?

Is such a condition of affairs possible?

Will you support such a system if it is?

Would it not be the climax of achievements, even to roughly suggest THE ONLY POSSIBLE WAY by which that wonderful result may be surely, fully and quickly attained—with the simplicity of TRUTH?

Yet I shall accomplish that wonderful feat—including the head line, in the next—JUST 100 WORDS.

*BASIS OF THE FINAL ERA, OR WORLD CONSTITUTION.

SELF-SATISFACTION being the all-inclusive or FIRST LAW OF NATURE, and SELF-PRESERVATION its highest expression; therefore, being infinitely SELFISH, yet realizing that man is an unerring product and reflex—a

veritable SLAVE of immediate and stored ENVIRONMENTS, of which humanity is the principal factor; we would eagerly lend every possible effort to purify the source, that SELF may be perfected and live long in the land.

Thus, INTELLIGENT SELFISHNESS would insure a literal fulfillment of THE ENNOBLING GOLDLESS RULE—IT IS TO THE WELFARE OF SELF TO TREAT ALL OTHERS WITH HEALTHFUL CARE.*

If this is not TRUTH, then ERROR is righteousness.

Why!—even the "Golden Rule"—unwittingly, has its root wholly in SELFISHNESS; for its incentive is—"AS YOU WOULD THAT THEY SHOULD DO UNTO YOU": Which—verily, is the only possible motive of considerate behavior toward others. NATURE, INDEED, MAKES NO MISTAKE!

Now, I fully understand that but a few will at all realize the tremendous meaning of those 100 words: The average person will read them flippantly as they would a line from a dime novel. Not having been trained to profound thought, few, indeed, can at first adequately dissect the single and combined meaning of these truly omnipotent words, which clearly suggest every essential factor and THE ONLY POSSIBLE WAY OF HUMAN DELIVERANCE.

While man's infinite mental capacity can never exhaust their latent meaning, I will—however, concisely outline a few salient points; which will probably suffice to at least set most readers to thinking—the one essential and my earnest desire.

I by no means intend to imply that the average person could not reason at least as clearly and deeply as myself, if they would only set aside prejudice and try, as all should and some day will far surpass—as many now do in many ways.

HERBERT SPENCER said, "THERE IS A PRINCIPLE WHICH IS A BAR AGAINST ALL INFORMATION, WHICH IS PROOF AGAINST ALL ARGUMENT AND WHICH CANNOT FAIL TO KEEP MAN IN EVERLASTING IGNORANCE: THIS PRINCIPLE

IS CONTEMPT PRIOR TO EXAMINATION." And he knew what was TRUE.

We have learned that—

MAN IS INEVITABLY A SLAVE TO INFINITE SELFISHNESS, and THEREFORE NOT RESPONSIBLE.

That seeking of pleasure is his only motive of action;

That while he craves to live, he has no innate faculty of choosing between pleasures promotive of life, and those leading to death;

That EXPERIENCE is his only guide regardless of result;

Therefore, that pleasures promotive of life, are intelligent and right, while those leading to death are ignorant and wrong.

Hence—that man needs a guide.

Now, we have also found, that—

Society—vested in the archives of government, is—or may be very old, strong, wealthy and wise; therefore, should be guardian and support of the ever comparatively very young, weak, poor and ignorant individual.

That each MUST do their part and receive precisely the same, which MUST be—every essential of an ideal life; hence, no incentive or possibility of distinction in service or reward—nothing better conceivable.

That there could be no personal opinion or authority, for THE CONSTRUCTIVE LAWS OF NATURE WOULD BE THE ONLY RULING POWER, ever educationally administered by the proven really fittest, in every relation of man: So that the very highest and best may be uniformly reflected on one and all exactly alike. Every question being solved by inherent basic facts—OPINIONLESS.

Now, having got right down to the very bed-rock of human nature and requirements for exact equal opportunity, service, reward and justice, we may proceed to ascertain whether NATURE'S DIVINE SCIENCE, or—INTELLECTUALISM, WOULD FULLY AND ALL-ROUND SATISFACTORILY FILL THE BILL OF COMPLETELY SATISFYING, UNIFYING AND PERFECTING SOCIETY.

So I will again repeat, that should it be found in the slightest degree wanting, then—as no less than every jot and tittle of such is worthy of a thought, cast it disdainfully in a sewer, where all incomplete or defective religions, theories, philosophies, science or what-not—call them what you may, rightfully belong; for in the possible light of today, none but the real or UNIVERSAL PANACEA is tolerable.

While on the other hand, should it prove to be the long sought COMPLETE SCIENCE OF LIFE, then what sort of a man or beast can it be who would with-hold their hearty support, simply because of some one or few whimsical delusions?

Yet, there will at first be hordes of just such "unselfish" devotees of superstition, though none can be so ignorant who cannot realize the general beauty and truth of such a complete science—if duly examined.

Nothing but IGNORANT selfishness will prevent any person—after properly examining such a work, from at once lending their every effort to promote the great cause. Hence—unless it's possible to point out an actual flaw in the principles involved, it righteously calls for combined support; but if a real defect is detected, I admit that the work should not only be disregarded but suppressed. Will any other system submit to such a crucial test? Yet it is the proper one: Barring only technical errors—and the many detractions in the style of its presentation.

Now, I have set the highest ideal mind can conceive to attain, or be lost by the exactions of my own explicitly stated sense of right. Could any one do more? Will any one who may sally to criticise this work do as much for the substitute they might suggest? I think not, yet time alone can tell.

While I prescribe no conditions by which this work may be judged—except that it be first fully understood, and that the laws of nature shall constitute the court of appeals; therefore—as a chain is only as strong as its weakest link, it may even be sectionally considered: Yet

I would suggest, that the proper method of passing upon its merits, is by what it would result in, and whether feasible as a whole; for of course by that alone may it be rightfully judged. In fact—with all fair minded people, the all-encompassing grand result will have a great influence on their judgment of constituent parts. And yet, unless the basis and calculation are correct, the result must likewise not only be erroneous and unstable, but not the desired truth. Therefore, every PRINCIPLE of the structure should singly and collectively stand the full test, or crumble together in a ruin; Hence—finally, NO MERCY IS ASKED.

Of course, in a book of this kind, only a comparatively few salient illustrations can be given; for to specifically answer every question would be to re-write the fundamental literature of the world. All that can be expected of this work, therefore, is to clearly and fully lay down and illustrate the principles involved; so that by the same process any and all other problems may be solved. The immediately following examples, however, are but a few of the illustrations given—many others being scattered throughout the book.

Now, I have said that human nature suggests every essential reform, and exactly what is right; that if followed, would UNIFY and PERFECT MANKIND: That—if I'm right, such ought to obtain; but if wrong, this work should be ignored. So without further parleying we will seek the outcome—be that what it may.

Let's first look into the LABOR PROBLEM.

Now, the very bottom and all-inclusive principle underlying INTELLECTUALISM would be, that EVERY PERSON MUST HAVE AND DO JUST WHAT IS BEST FOR THEM; and that all the vast knowledge, wealth and power of the GOVERNMENT—by which is meant—ALL THE PEOPLE—ruled by ETERNAL CONSTRUCTIVE PRINCIPLE, would be exerted to equally provide each individual with EVERY ESSENTIAL OF IDEAL LIFE—NOTHING WHATEVER LACKING—IN ANY INSTANCE.

So that no one shall DO or HAVE a whit more or less

than the combined wisdom and resources of mankind may find is essential, promotive of the highest possible degree of a healthful and happy long life; BOTH DOING and HAVING BEING COMPULSORY—by a process of education.

Therefore, each person should devote just sufficient time of every day—when not engaged in likewise essential purely educational and recreation duties, at PRODUCTIVE EXERCISE, in order to both maintain perfect health and the necessities of life; each consistent therewith, doing that for which they are best qualified—say for three to four hours, five days per week, ten months each year, while able to do so throughout life. This—as any person should fully realize, would not only afford every one EXACTLY THE REQUISITE HEALTHFUL EXERCISE, AND PRODUCE AMPLE of EVERY ESSENTIAL FOR UNIVERSAL IDEAL LIFE, but each would simply do precisely their proper part toward supplying a common storehouse, in which all are equally interested.

By STOREHOUSE is meant,—every factor or facility of livelihood that may be produced or used by any and all—from eatables to railroads, etc.; EVERYTHING—including EDUCATION or what-not: ENTIRELY GOVERNMENTALIZED. There being no personally owned property—not even SELF or the hat on one's head—though ever having the best.

There would be no masters or servants, no servitude of one to another; hence—no drudgery; as well as over and under proper exercise for health would be entirely eliminated: BEING A WORKLESS YET DRONELESS SYSTEM. In other words—menial and fagging, or degrading and unhealthy work, as well as equally detrimental idleness, would be no more—having been fully supplanted by simply—PRODUCTIVE EXERCISE, which ALL would be properly educated to cheerfully and energetically do, as doubly beneficial PLAY—productive of health and necessities of life; therefore, ever the climax of pleasure.

FOOLS only will ask, "Who would make"—the people that such a system must produce, "do their part"?

Yet, "the woods are full of them." They overlook the omnipotent power of proper universal education and justice—the at present unknown genuine sparkle of human vigor.

Why, a social condition producing such uniform intelligence, health, plenty, happiness and justice, would produce a race of people, who would no more neglect their wonderfully beneficial duty, than a healthy child can be kept from play, when an opportunity is afforded. So any question as to that point is too silly for serious consideration: The incentive—FULLNESS OF PLEASURE AND LIFE, being the climax promotive of stainless fidelity to duty.

The trouble is, the average person cannot at first divorce themselves from comparing the present condition—productive of "mutts," idlers, laggards, sports, drunks, gamblers, grafters, liars, thieves, beggars, invalids, etc., with the thoroughly harmonious FINAL ERA society—composed wholly of highly cultured, healthy and energetic people. That there could be such a "paradise on earth" only a few can at first conceive. Yet it is the simplest and easiest thing to fully accomplish one can possibly think of; which any-how some day will be the condition of human affairs. And if at once championed by a few INFLUENTIAL and WEALTHY people, may be mainly realized—practically the world over, within ten years. And I shall now proceed to prove, that as such a condition would be especially to their interests; it may, therefore, be confidently expected that MANY OF THEM WILL LOSE NO TIME—SOON AS THEY FULLY UNDERSTAND THE PRINCIPLES INVOLVED, IN LENDING THEIR EVERY POSSIBLE SUPPORT TO THE GREAT CAUSE; for the wealthy and influential are generally WISE people.

In the first place, while coping with the present social and governmental system—where the average poor man is only a dog at the heels of their wealthy lord and master, can any one be blamed for desiring riches, and using every "lawful" means to obtain and retain it? Isn't a moneyless man today the most forsaken, forlorn

and abject creature on earth? Does such distress many, except those financially interested? Isn't poverty the most distressing affliction possible to endure? Yet, is not penury and woe—in some form, practically unanimous? Are the rich greatly exempted?

However, isn't the craze for comforts, luxury and power—deceptive as the prevalent grade may be, naturally universal and fearfully savage? Why of course it is! and until the present ignorant system of simply cold blooded SURVIVAL OF THE SLICKEST is abolished, it can never be otherwise. For—under prevailing conditions, THE INFINITE SELFISHNESS OF HUMAN NATURE DEMANDS IT.

The "little cur" who is now barking and snapping at his master, is simply jealous, that's all: And if perchance any of them ever get "on easy street," they will at once give the remaining pack an extra kick, as experience almost universally proves.

Of course none of the hungry ones desire to be wealthy: They just want to howl; yet for what? Oh, no! this isn't true, is it? bow-wow! In reality—what does everybody want? Why—it's simply all they can get, and few indeed ever get enough—even of lucre. Some already practically own the earth, but none have yet been fully satisfied, and never will be under the present system of education, society and government—for it is all in gross error. The wonderful human being will never be satisfied until his conditions are exactly right; which means—A PERFECTION OF THE RACE. However—as experience extensively illustrates, every snobbish egotist in the country who has escaped a few vices, or has some money—yet mighty little brains, point a finger of scorn at those they consider beneath them. They forget that there are many times more who are further their own superior than anyone could be their inferior—if indeed they have the slightest right to boast of being above any, for real merit or nobility consists—at least mainly, of CONSIDERATE THOUGHTFULNESS, which never even thinks ill or belittling of others.

Ask any of such fops why they are not at the top,

and INSULTING ANGER is their brainless reply. Certainly, difference of individual experience has nothing to do with such; and—likewise, Oh No! Man isn't SELF-CONSIDERATE—IS HE?—OUCH! Yet we shall see that THE IMPULSE OF INFINITE SELFISHNESS must be his savior, or he is forever lost.

Is "the love of money the root of all evil?" Why no—of course not; No one cares a whit for the stuff, except as a medium of comfort, luxury or power; which, however, the present system of affairs make essential. It is now the sole medium of obtaining food, clothes, shelter, "health," agreeable society, amusements, education, travel, power, happiness, heaven, and it is the prime factor of hell. That's why we crave money, and there's no other reason. And so when we learn that all these—less hades, and everything else essential to an ideal life, can be universally had far more abundant and superior —in accordance with our actual needs—WITHOUT MONEY, than the wealthiest can now possibly command WITH IT, everybody will then completely and cheerfully abandon lucre, BUT NOT BEFORE.

All that can be desired is—that EVERY PERSON MUST HAVE AND DO JUST WHAT IS BEST FOR THEM THROUGHOUT LIFE—FOR ALL GENERATIONS. If this will not fully satisfy people of INTELLIGENCE, then nothing can; WHICH is easy to have—FAR MORE SIMPLE AND PRACTICABLE THAN NOW —playing no favorites.

Did you ever think of why you pray, or wish to go to heaven? Now, really, isn't it at least slightly SELFISH? And wouldn't it even be of some personal SATISFACTION—for instance, to get your wayward son or daughter inside the pearly gates—WHEN THEY MUST GO? SELFISHNESS—intelligent or ignorant, is indeed the czar of our nature.

So it is self-evident, that the only possible way to get the wealthy and leading people to give up their MEANS, is by giving them something better instead, and "A SURE THING" AT THAT.

The powerful should not be pulled down, but given

a mighty big boost. For—having strength, they won't stand for anything less, and reason says they are right. They should and must be made—in the truest possible sense, far richer, more care-free and secure, than their treasure now affords; not poorer and degraded, or they will never consent to the change; infinite selfishness—our savior, will not permit it; besides the trend of humanity is development, none yet being at the top, and ALTRUISM A MYTH.

Now I have pictured exactly the facts and correct ideal to be attained, or there can be no help expected from the wealthy and otherwise powerful; which with but a little proper education on the subject we may surely and quickly obtain.

Does anyone believe that wealth and power now make the possessors healthy, happy and contented? Does it afford them freedom from anxiety, pain and early death? Is it not usually a life-long frightful tragedy for a person to obtain and retain wealth today? And when once possessed, is it not often the very source of trouble and vice—especially the medium of debauching and degrading the makers' children? Are they free from ill-mated marriages, divorce, disease, crime and disgrace? Are the fortunes of even the wealthiest secure? Indeed not, for there is hardly a family on earth whose fortune dates back more than a few generations, and they seldom last more than one or two. The elements, dissipation, snares of business, social discord, war, etc., soon fades them entirely away, so that the rich of today are generally the poor of tomorrow.

Yet—if mere change of ownership was the sole objection, it would not be enough. Why! there never was a time when a world-wide war of ENVIOUS STRIFE was more imminent than right now—OCT. 18th, 1913, and should it occur, would not only cost millions of lives and billions in property, but change practically every map and dollar on earth: After which, a world-wide vastly greater struggle of the poor vs. the rich, is certain as sunshine will continue—within a few years, unless—

MARK YOU WELL, that THE TRUE PANACEA—as outlined by this book, is universally disseminated, and the conditions —as in principle herein suggested, are rapidly promoted: Being A PROCLAMATION OF NATURE—OPINIONLESS AND INEVITABLE.

Intelligence and restlessness are growing mighty fast—exactly abreast, and will soon DEMAND that in some way, the chains of menial slavery, penury and woe be universally cast off, and THERE IS ONLY ONE WAY BY WHICH IT CAN BE DONE. Will you heed the timely warning? No, not yet! For all such as these perils man has ever unflinchingly faced, and foolishly but bravely fought out along the lines of survival of the fittest; for he ever has and always will be ready and willing to stake his fortune and life, on the field of SELF-DEFENCE or SELF-SATISFACTION. Yet, as we shall soon see—when intelligently directed, SELF CONSIDERATION will finally triumph in effecting a survival of SELF—by the only SANE medium, that of UNIVERSAL PEACE AND HAPPINESS—the sole fountain of COMPLETE LIFE.

It has already been quite clearly shown that man is not struggling merely because he loves money, but for the PLEASURES it is now the sole medium of providing. We have also learned that personal or family wealth is very unstable—and even while it lasts, by no means insures peace or happiness to the possessors, MUCH LESS A FULL PORTION OF LIFE. In fact, it is one of the principal mediums of all evil, with which it just now threatens mankind as a shroud-like cloud—and while used can never do otherwise.

Not merely ALL OF SUCH, but solely because of its medium of power, fully nine-tenths of the human race is constantly kept in dense ignorance, degrading servitude, poverty and anxiety—which ought to constitute a powerful factor in considering the great problem—say nothing of its tremendous influence of death. Yet all these combined, never have and cannot save man. Then what will? BE PATIENT and we shall see.

We have already learned that IGNORANCE of funda-

mental truth is man's only demon, and that solely KNOWLEDGE thereof can be his true god. A CONTINUALLY HAPPY LONG LIFE IS WHAT WE ARE ALL DIFFERENTLY STRUGGLING FOR: Each have their ideal, and in their own way are making an earnest effort to obtain it. As a matter of fact, however, very few at most, have as yet caught even a glimpse of the ideally serene haven of life Dame Nature has in store for all alike. None know the whole secret, much less—heretofore, had a key unto that realm of REAL life and joy, while the rich by no means have a monopoly of the cream. They at best—for a time, escape only the "hell of servial poverty and material need"; even many of their servants enjoy a far superior life. Probably, as a matter of fact, the average steadily engaged and fairly paid employee—if there be such, are healthier and happier than their employer. At least—as their cares are far less, and can obtain what is now considered the essentials of livelihood, they have a superior medium of life—though few, indeed, seem to realize that fact.

Why, it is generally conceded that even the black slaves—having been cared for as valuable beasts of burden, were healthier and happier than most of their owners, and far better off than they are as "freemen" menials of today. When kindly treated they were less troubled and "saw more ghosts"—closer in touch with heaven than their masters—which is always the good fortune of ignorance; and furthermore—"it's easier for a camel to pass through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter the kingdom of heaven"—save and except of course—so the preachers say, "Trusty" Morgan—defamed solely by his will.

Are not kindly treated and properly provided for children on an average far more care-free and happier than their parents, who worry and slave for their maintenance? Of course they are! So why not extend a far superior condition of childhood throughout life, by making the government—a "soulless" and painless corporation, the all-wise and amply wealthy PARENT OF ALL;

where each equally interested stockholder's best interest, would prompt them to thoroughly exemplify The Goldless Rule—IT IS TO THE WELFARE OF SELF TO TREAT ALL OTHERS WITH HEALTHFUL CARE! This means that the parental government's sole business would be, to carefully "see to it" that EACH HAVE AND DO EXACTLY WHAT IS BEST AND JUST. Can anything be more scientific, desirable and feasible than this!

CAN ANYONE BE TRULY WEALTHIER THAN TO HAVE THE COMBINED WISDOM AND MEANS OF MANKIND VERITABLY THRUST UPON THEM AND THEIR PROGENY! CAN anyone's wealth or power command as much today!

Is there an INTELLIGENT person on earth who would not exchange their present so-called wealth and egotistical temporary power—even though it be THE GILDED TOTTERING THRONE OF A KING, for a place among those whom any one could truthfully exclaim—"THE WORLD IS MINE" and MY CHILDREN'S FOREVER! Mind you, though—I said INTELLIGENT person!

Now my dear INTELLIGENT wealthy and influential friend—when you further realize that such a UNIVERSAL LIFE OF DOING and HAVING JUST WHAT IS BEST FOR PEOPLE —one and all exactly alike, would not only make everybody far HEALTHIER, WEALTHIER and WISER than any now are—or under the present system one can possibly be, but would at least TREBLE THE AVERAGE LENGTH OF HUMAN LIFE, would you gladly "fall in"!

Yes! Well, that's what I thought, for you have always shown your good sense by gobbling and hanging on to the "stuff" while lordship is considered essential to even a degree of superior happiness and life.

By contrasting such a happy condition, with the present state of repulsive greed, it may awake A SANE DESIRE FOR OUR NEED. INDEED—'TIS REALLY THE ONLY POSSIBLE PROCESS OF FULLY SATISFYING INFINITE SELFISHNESS.

Now then—my INTELLIGENT wealthy and influential friend, as "you're with the gang," everything will be easy, for you always have had about what you want,

though never before just what you need—IN WHICH, HOWEVER, THERE IS A VASTLY ENNOBLING DIFFERENCE. Anyhow, you have means, and know from experience the advantages of cooperation—both of which being essential to a proper start, the worthy cause has thereby scored a great victory by at once gaining your confidence and aid.

As a matter of fact, no extensive reform can obtain until it is to the interests of the powerful to lead the way—for POWER ALONE IS LAW.

Is there even a partially normal person on earth who cannot realize, that if the wisdom and wealth of the world were united without jealousy or a sordid personal ax to grind—other than to promote the interests of all that SELF may reap a full portion of reward, that the combination would soon produce practically the climax of perfection in every phase of human interests?

For instance: Is it not widely believed that in the all-important problem of therapeutics,—the dominant schools of Materia Medica, persistently maintain their ignorant process of "dosing" solely because they fully realize that comparatively little money could be made from the self-evidently proper process of treating any class of disease, when reduced to an exact science? They surely ought to realize that the correct method of doctoring is mainly a process of educating the patient along the lines of understanding their own trouble, or just how to retain and regain perfect health—mainly PREVENTATIVE—a costless and very beneficial "home" process.

All competent and conscientious doctors are fully cognizant—hundreds of them openly acknowledging, that in their opinion drugs have killed a hundred to every one thus cured. Yet this highly cultured gang of more or less unwittingly "licensed murderers" are next to the most powerful band of health and purse looters on earth. IS NOT THE INCENTIVE PLAIN? Is it not the fruit of IGNORANT SELFISHNESS—exacted by the general system?

As a matter of fact—when true civilization dawns upon mankind, it will be mainly conspicuous by its noble teaching of every individual to thoroughly "KNOW THYSELF"; for solely within the potency of those two magic words, resides the united happiness of humanity. It would eliminate every superstition and disease, as well as inculcate all essential knowledge of life. Then what need of M. D.'s or D. D.'s? Everybody is more or less physically or "spiritually" sick now, while none would be then. There are no real healthy men and women yet; not one—as we have plainly seen, are even sane.

Uniformly educate the human being to duly understand INTERDEPENDENCE and how to live in perfect harmony with the constructive forces of nature—which is easy to do, and they will provide for an exact world-wide psycho-physical equality of necessities—comfortable homes, happy families, abundant livelihood, adequate education, ample amusements, travel, etc., by a system of universal cooperative DOING and HAVING every essential; admitting of no want, worry, envy or sordid motives—nor medium of degradation. With which, include a thorough grounding in the fundamental truth, that constructive thoughts and actions are productive and preservative of health, happiness and life: While misery and death are inevitably the wages of neglecting one's birthright: And I submit that the dominant function of SELF CONSIDERATION, would prevent every phase of discordant and destructive thoughts or actions; and that the average length of life must be indefinitely extended. This I believe will be undisputed, and yet it is simple to accomplish. Every person should live a thousand years—a complete and fully satisfying MILLENNIUM of happiness.

There's not a fact in nature disputing this "extravagant" statement—except that it's not now being done.

Hordes of people are beginning to realize that the true process of doctoring is the ELIMINATION rather than ADDITION of POISONS, and therefore that dosing should be mainly prohibited.

Millions of others already agree, that where every fact combinedly prove theism and spiritualism are not only myths, but promotive of ignorance, discord, anxiety, pain and early death, EVERY EFFORT SHOULD BE MADE TO ERADICATE ALL SUCH DELUSIONS FROM THE MIND —INSTEAD OF AS NOW STRENUOUSLY PROMOTING IT.

As many more will as clearly see, that the dogmas of FREE WILL AND ALTRUISM are the very root of all evil, and therefore, should likewise be educationally forever dethroned—replaced by and with the power of truth.

A great army of people are awakening to the frightful consequences of monopoly and competition, and are loudly crying for at least a partial relief.

There is a world-wide howl for REFORM in the liquor traffic, tobacco habit, social evil, child slavery, suffrage, marriage, divorce, politics, graft, deception and "the devil only knows what not." Society is literally composed of frightful iniquities and demands for diverse REFORM, while the courts of "justice"—whom nearly all rightfully denounce as mainly "ROTTEN," are working everybody overtime trying to straighten things out, by jailing the poor and fleecing the rich.

Yet, notwithstanding all this has been going on for thousands of years, every sane person knows that the average condition of mankind is worse today than ever before—except that chaotically we now have cast the tools of salvation; that the wildest savages of the wilderness—when unmolested in their native haunts, are happier than "civilized" man in his comparative mansions.

Ye Gods, what a truthful indictment of man. What's the matter? Why, simply IGNORANCE, that's all! Which nearly all will take as a personal affront, and erroneously feel offended; yet, as scarcely any two agree on a single subject—never having only one correct solution; hence, if you don't concede that the trouble is due solely to IGNORANCE, then please explain what it is.

Every one is coddling and strenuously contending for some pet reform—religion, politics, fad, business interest, etc.—there constantly being a savage "difference

of OPINION" resulting in endless contention: Thus—generally more or less unwittingly, the fierce war of extermination—a thousand times more deadly than any combat with swords, goes merrily on: A GREWSOME JOY INDEED—THIS FIENDISH DANCE OF THE DYING.

Each one in their own opinion are right, and at least consider all others as fools, cranks, crazy or worse; who probably in reality are as near the truth as themselves—each generally being mainly wrong. Yet each do the best vastly diverse experiences and conditions direct promotive of their special interest—ever warring to the knife; for there is no uniform intelligent method—no standard of truth,—simply a mad scramble for survival—competitive unto ruin or death. BEASTS ARE SOCIALLY FAR MORE CIVIL—THE TRUE MEASURE OF INTELLIGENCE.

Self-evidently, the only way to effect a lasting reform is by removing the cause, and as all wrongs are intimately associated, there must be A TAP ROOT OF ALL EVIL; which if dug up and killed, all that it supports must also die—but until then will thrive. To simply cut off a few suckers or prune a tree, only makes the body and branches grow more vigorous. So if productive of poisonous fruit, the proper way is to dig it out by the roots.

Now, look at the thrifty tree of evil, and see if it isn't a literal fact, that all past mere pruning hasn't really made it far more vigorous and productive of noxious fruit. Why, exactly in harmony with nature, of course it has—and its sturdy growth will continue just so long as that process of NURTURE is kept up. Kill the tap root, and the branches must die, is a very simple and the only effectual remedy.

Is not this plain natural truth—thoroughly scientific? Hence—experience proves and reason affirms, that simply REFORM PRUNING OF THE TREE OF EVIL, is greatly helpful instead of detrimental to its thrifty and fruitful life; which — if its death is desired, should be stopped, and A VIGOROUSLY WIELDED AX LAID DEEP AT ITS VIRUS ROOT.

The only effectual SOCIAL REFORM, therefore, must be A TAP-ROOT PANACEA: which, in this instance, however, as we must preserve the human base, requires that there should be GRAFTED ON THIS VIGOROUS ROOT OF IGNORANCE AND DEATH, THE FRUITFUL TRUNK OF INTELLIGENT LIFE, and KILL EVERY SUCKER THAT SHOWS ITS HEAD.

Should this be done, we may yet be sure of obtaining only the very best of fruit—for many a "wild" root supports a fruitful "domestic" vine or tree.

But alas! as we carefully examine the wonderful "HUMAN TREE OF LIFE"—ROOT AND BRANCH, we are astonished to find that instead of the roots being bad, they are sound, true and sweet as a defectless nut: But that way back in the days of dense ignorance, there was grafted into its broad and perfect base, the veritable demon of evil and death—THE POISONOUS BUT PROLIFIC TWIN DOGMAS OF FREE WILL and ALTRUISM, productive solely of the fruits of misery, venom and war—DEGRADING MAN BELOW BEASTS.

Yet the fortunate discovery has greatly lessoned our task, for now all that's required is to simply CUT OFF THE PERVERTING GRAFT, and let the vigorous and fruitful HUMAN ROOT OF ALL GOOD, produce a tree of like grade; and then simply by careful culture, we may confidently expect to harvest solely THE CLIMAX OF NATURE'S PRODUCTION, OR THE KING OF FRUITS—PERFECTED MAN.

Oh, how TRUE, how BEAUFIFUL, how GOOD! Yet not so easy, for the centuries of growth of those carefully nurtured noxious grafts, will make a stubborn fight for life, by here and there sending down fresh rootings of IGNORANCE into the friendly soil prepared especially for their thrift.

Yet in all this seeming great error, Nature has made no mistake, for mature wisdom could obtain nor be maintained, only upon the basis of diverse youthful experience of wrong doing.

We may now fully realize and profit by the practical lesson, that indeed "THE WAGES OF ERROR IS DEATH." As man knows only what EXPERIENCE teaches, how else

could such be learned except in the way some already have, that others may learn of them? Indeed, solely by proper education, is it possible to know that in order to be perfected, our experiences must likewise be; which as yet has been learned only by a few—all being inoculated with the deadly poison of FREE WILL: And too, thus alone may we also learn THAT THE WAGES OF TRUTH IS LIFE.

SELFISHNESS—the all-powerful element of human nature, is a two-edged sword, cutting both to the right and the left; so while it is solely through this function that mankind may be saved, yet it is often a mill-stone about the neck; for one of its strongest features is, to tenaciously cling, seemingly—often regardless of evident truth, to established erroneous customs, opinions and things: That is to say—it is generally painful for people to change their mind, except by slow degrees. Hence, notwithstanding we have clearly seen that specific reforms are in the ultimate—at best, of little or no avail; yet it will at first be difficult for most people to all at once abandon false-alarm skirmishes, and devote their attention even to the self-evident UNIVERSAL PANACEA. Most people will quite readily concede much, but they generally cling to a few cherished fads and dogmas. FEW, INDEED, have learned the real beauty of unfettered truth, and that it is only by a COMPLETE weeding of errors, that a clean field of GOLDLESS TRUTH may be insured; but to the contrary, they make a vigorous effort to maintain a sufficient of the most firmly rooted tares to poison the mill.

Of course, the first grand rush will be in defense of God's interests, just as though Omniscience, Omnipotence and Omnipresence could not take care of itself in a conquest of wisdom. These dogmatists fully realize that Nature knows no god but itself; which in the theological sense is no God at all. They exact the FREEDOM OF CONSCIENCE—haphazardly acquired by the influence of their myriads of diverse DOGMAS of IGNORANCE; which they know would not stand in a contest of reason based

upon the eternal and universal law of cause and effect.

Nature—the only true guide, has ever been urging just such a contest, for the reason of man is its greatest possible achievement, which even by the process of discord and brutish survival of the fittest has made wonderful strides.

TRUTH, should be mankind's only RELIGION—which unfettered or DOGMA-LESS REASON alone can establish or maintain — CLASSIFIED NATURAL EDICTS, OR SCIENCE. There could be no back-sliders then! There could be no disagreement among men: PERSONAL-OPINIONLESS.

If theology is right, then it should and would be completely established by an unconditional submission of the problem to an absolutely unbiased and competent court, guided solely by the DIVINE LAWS OF NATURE, seeking truth and righteousness for the good of man.

DIVINE simply means PERFECT—precisely right; therefore "NATURE'S DIVINE SCIENCE" or "INTELLECTUALISM."

Every reasonable person will consent to this—but theology will not, for it dare not stand for a square deal. They realize that at this time the problem would be solved entirely by NATURAL EDICTS OF TRUTH, instead of SUPERSTITION—as in the frightful days of the INQUISITION, when DOMINANT FANATIC FAITH, HEARTLESSLY BURNED TRUTH AND MEN AT THE STAKE—FOR GOD'S SAKE.

Need you ask anyone if such is right and just, and therefore to the interest of all? Doesn't it speak for itself? Neither the author of this book, nor any other person, sect or creed, should be judge; NATURE—AS INTERPRETED BY ITS NOBLE FUNCTION OF REASON, PROVEN FACTS ALONE MUST RULE. This book merely points out a line of ideas which it seems that COMBINE FACTS OR INTELLECTUALISM would establish as TRUE—which is practically certain—THE CASE. Nothing herein, however, is dogmatic, only so far as complete investigation would thoroughly confirm as ETERNAL FACTS. Along with all else, it must stand the fire or burn.

Individual opinions are not rightly authoritative,

only so far as they conform to fundamental truth, which should be the function of government to progressively establish in every phase of life, and uniformly reflect upon every constituent factor. This simply could not help unifying and perfecting mankind: VOID OF PERSON OPINION and dictation.

None except those in error need have any "fear," and then only of a greatly beneficial kindly correction, which every sane person would eagerly seek. The process would be educational—NOT DICTATORIAL.

The people would then truly constitute the government, for every advance discovery of natural edicts—by no matter whom, would at once be gladly embodied in THE PEOPLE'S CODE OF LIFE, and all duly apprised of its place and function in Nature; there simply could be no adverse incentive. Could anything be more complete, beautiful or universally satisfactory and beneficial than this? Is it mere haphazard warring dogmatic superstition and mandates of special interests?

Why! The most incompetent—if there could be any such, would be far better off under such a system than the wealthiest or most powerful are today. It would simply be an ideal condition of all, under the naturally guided leadership of the fittest, where none could benefit except by reflecting a like portion upon their fellows. This would be exactly right—the true process of life; yet none too good for me, is it for you? YOUR ANSWER WILL PICTURE A MAN OR—!—?

How can anyone in these discordant days of ignorance—no matter how wealthy, be as completely care-free and happy? Will "wealth" stand for such? Why, it's like asking the poor now, if they would like to be rich,—that is, for the thoughtful; for it would afford even the wealthiest a comparatively greater advance.

Is this SOCIALISM? Yes! With the many "policy" defects and objectionable features removed—greatly simplified and extended to perfection—SCIENTIFIC.

Is it ANARCHY? While it's exactly what anarchists seek, it hasn't a trace of lawlessness—no liberty-ism or individualism in it.

IT IS THE TRUE LAW ABIDING SCIENCE OF LIFE.

Does it mean SLAVERY? In the ordinary sense—No! for it abolishes all masters and menial servitude, by a system of educational leadership in a universal cooperation of truth, right and necessities of life.

Can it be accomplished? It certainly will be! The only proper question is,—have the people as yet developed sufficient sense to do so quickly? How is it with yourself?

At the initial cost of one modern warship, its realization—compared with now, would be practically accomplished within ten years, and fully obtain before the end of this generation.

Why could this be reasonably expected? Because it encompasses all reforms, insuring every person, sect, creed, party, nation and mankind, precisely what each and all are now fiercely contending for; taking but little educational propagation to enable every intelligent person to fully realize that it is THE TRUE PANACEA OF HUMAN LIFE.

Can it be surpassed? No! And you are asked to support it, only on the condition that you cannot even imagine anything better; try it, and honestly conform to the result. Study this book carefully, then ask yourself—what any intelligent person could desire which such a social condition would not fully supply, and if it is not thoroughly feasible?

What more do you want—much less now expect? Why, even if any of your dogmas or fads are correct, this system would simply confirm and universally establish them. So there's nothing to fear.

Yea—verily! And if all the rest are wrong—as you now believe they are, they must abandon theirs and adopt yours; so indeed, my "unselfish" friend, there is much for each to gain, without any chance of loss.

Every thoughtful person must realize, that nearly every action is now impelled by fear—the seed of death, instead of joy—the staff of life.

Every hour of menial servitude is begrudged, while

idleness is a constant source of disease and anxiety. Nearly every employer, and those in smaller business, are ever in a state of worriment and dread—sleeplessly scheming for survival: The housewife skinches, pinches and frets; all parents worrying as to the fate of their children, etc.

Indeed, though mainly unrealized, this is now a veritable incubator of misery and death. Hence—no wonder that the question as to whether life is worth living is unsolved; or that so many are in asylums, prisons and commit suicide; while the balance are all sick and "enjoying" worry, want and war.

So is it at all astonishing that most people are seeking "a heaven in far distant land" which their instinctive sense of justice—assisted by dreams, etc., make them believe is their due and true? Yet it has been clearly shown that the heaven they so foolishly but honestly and fervently seek "in the sweet bye and bye," could have long since been fully attained, and be our rightful portion right here and now, with but a thousandth's part of the efforts that have been wasted in promoting visions of "mansions in the sky" "way over there." To APPEASE INFINITE SELFISHNESS, REALLY OUR DUE—RIGHT HERE.

Still—leave it to individuals to select, and as shown by every person's life who has ever lived—NONE KNOWETH THE WAY OF SALVATION. The wisest in some respects, are generally the most foolish in others.

Christ—one of the many gods of fiction, said of others "forgive them; for they know not what they do."

Most people will at first condemn the writer for plainly telling the exact truth, and explaining the only way to remedy THE EVILS OF IGNORANCE. Indeed—"they know not what they do." Hence, the dutiful function of government should be solely to sift and compile the wisdom of the ages with which to EDUCATIONALLY DIRECT AND CORRECT. The stern fact is, there is now no way provided by which one can do what is right—even though it be known; instead it is generally prevented.

Though each are doing the best they know and cir-

cumstances permit—many even believing their lives to be faultless; yet no one can now live a complete life of right: IT'S IMPOSSIBLE—a shame crying for change, though the great majority now know it not. Yet, even though cornered with this clear statement of indisputable facts, with no way to "slide out"—except by an exhibition of sheer cowardice or stubborn ignorance, most people will only reluctantly acknowledge that "the scheme is indeed ideal"—exactly what they personally want; but that "it's impracticable, because others haven't sufficient good sense to see it that way, etc."

Now as a matter of fact, nearly every one—in effect, will say exactly this: because—being complete in scope, showing both the errors of the present and just how all could be corrected by a flawless line of fundamental truths, this SOCIAL PANACEA—when understood, must appeal to every person, fad, sect, creed or station in life, exactly alike. So my luke-warm friend, I tender you this timely advice,—not to consider yourself "the only wise-guy in the bunch," for it will be only those who haven't studied or don't understand the "scheme," who will dare deny that it's THE TRUE SCIENCE OF LIFE. So you can best show your good judgment, by crediting a great majority of others with at least equal good sense, and at once fall in the popular line. You simply can't help seeing it's TRUTH—NEITHER CAN OTHERS.

Most people, however, generally shout soon as anything fundamentally new is proposed, "Why that can't be done, for it never has been"—that "history can only repeat itself," etc.—the most falacious of nonsense. They will stand for a little reform—especially if it's their fad, but not much at a time. Anyhow they must dogmatically inject their "PERSONAL OPINION"—EVEN THOUGH AVERSE TO SELF-EVIDENT FACTS.

To go the full limit all at once, is too much for the average mind unaccustomed to progressive thoughts. They are used to little ideas only—if any at all, big ones frighten them into a calamity howl. Can't avoid reverenced authority or established custom.

So now—though "I break the news gently," that this SCIENCE calls for—ABSOLUTELY NO MONEY, OR ANY MEDIUM OF EXCHANGE BETWEEN INDIVIDUALS, most hands and voices will at first be raised in jesture and shout of holy horror; for the game of BARTER—as a process of gamble or gain, so completely obsess most people and is such a venerable custom—maintained in some form by so many fierce battles, that its entire elimination seems absurd and risky or impossible.

But when I add, that there would likewise be NO EXCHANGE OF COMMODITIES BETWEEN INDIVIDUALS, why of course, I will at once be considered a dangerous fanatic at large; for "such a thing was never done or heard of before," and therefore "preposterous."

They forget that money is the medium of all monopoly, aristocracy of wealth, arrogancy, idleness, inequality, etc.—besides thousands of other evils; and as proven by centuries of trial, there is no process by which it can be regulated so as to afford exact equality and justice. So as we shall see that it's by no means needed, it must be entirely eliminated, as must also be its twin companion of barter and vice—exchange of commodities.

Likewise—there would be NO EXCHANGE OF WORK BETWEEN INDIVIDUALS; That all persons would simply do their part in helping supply the governmental storehouse, in which all have an equal interest regardless of varied duties; even all necessary assistance of one another—such as doctors or dentists and nurses—if there need be any of them, helpers of every class, foremen of industries and every other governmental officer, etc., would simply do a needful part—whatever that may be, and get an exactly equal share; which must be, HAVE AND DO JUST WHAT IS BEST FOR AN IDEAL LIFE—nothing better conceivable.

EVERY EFFORT IN EVERY PHASE OF LIFE WOULD BE IN SERVICE OF ALL; and therefore in return precise justice would exact, that every need of life must be completely supplied each alike. Every person—MAN, WOMAN and CHILD, would separately be amply provided for, by the

practically all-wise and inexhaustible wealth of their governmental warden—NO ONE DEPENDING ON ANOTHER. Every need of the government would be fully supplied by cooperation of the people, who would be equal owners in the gigantic partnership, and have exactly their share —home, clothing, food, amusements, care, travel, education, employment, etc.—not a matter of choice—but MUST both HAVE AND DO—NO MORE OR LESS THAN EVERY ESSENTIAL OF PERFECTED LIVING.

INDIVIDUAL MAN cannot properly manage his own affairs; none even know how to keep well. They work too much or not enough; generally over-eat—some not sufficient: accumulate no wealth or more than needed; no two cooks prepare food alike—none correct. They are all chuck-a-block with fads, superstition and bile. Business, social and national war everywhere on earth, while the Devil and God are at it in the heavens—and on earth too: Indeed "WHAT FOOLS WE MORTALS BE!"

Oh, no! We don't need RATIONALISM! The fact is—the one who says no, needs it the most. Therefore—man should be subjected to HAVE AND DO JUST WHAT IS BEST FOR AN IDEAL LIFE.

THE COMBINED WISDOM AND WEALTH OF THE WORLD SHOULD BE THE RESOURCES OF EVERY PERSON. That's just enough, and no one need be satisfied with less. IT'S EVERYONE'S DUE IN SPITE OF THEMSELVES.

Thus—without having a dollar, each could be richer than any person now on earth. "How is that for rolling 'um high without a cent," Mr. Rockefeller? or any other feller! Simply a pipe dream, 'eh! Well, let's see just a little further.

Why! if there were no money, nor individual exchange of work or commodities—no private ownership, every requirement of government being supplied by the people, who in turn would each equally draw their every need from the common storehouse; NO TAXES WOULD BE REQUIRED—would there, if so—what for? No one could OWE, PAY OR COLLECT A DEBT—could they? WOULDN'T IT SETTLE EVERY DEBT ON EARTH and MAKE IT IMPOSSIBLE TO

EVER CONTRACT ANOTHER? Can they ever be paid any other way? No collector would ever again rap at a door, would there? Is IT WORTH WHILE? Think it over:

Remember, this chapter was written in 1913, *and that since then—owing to* THE WAR, *debts have vastly increased,* NOW, *Oct. 5th,* 1919, *greatly augmenting the* FACTS *implied.*

Why! Unless some one heads us off, we are now liable to soon have heaven right here on earth—WHERE IT OUGHT TO BE, and THE ONLY POSSIBLE ONE. "Now will you be good?"

'TIS THE PROCESS OF AT ONCE QUENCHING HELL AND IRRIGATING PARADISE: WOULD OPEN THE FLOOD-GATE OF LIFE.

Well, just for fun—even though astonishing, ISN'T IT TRUE SO FAR? IF NOT, WHERE AND WHY NOT? Yet, we've only just got started.

Now, ask yourself,—could there be any more GRAFT, STEALING or BURGLARY,—any more GAMBLING?

Wouldn't it stop every dispute over money, debts or property?

Would it not abolish rent, profit and interest?

Could there be another lawsuit, if so, what about?

How could there be another swindle or bank failure?

Need there be watchmen, or another lock put on a door?

Wouldn't it stop nearly every so-called crime?

Would it not settle every phase of competition?

Need we fight any more monopolies or trusts?

Would this not settle all questions of prices?

Could there be another drummer or peddler, insurance and real estate agents or stock brokers?

Wouldn't it forever righteously "queer" the "sharks" confidence game of booms and deception?

Could there ever be another spell of hard times or a panic—bond issues, "tag days" and the like?

Wouldn't this forever settle rotten politics and every scheme or dream of chesty might?

If you should find a "gold brick" would you pick it up—to use as lucre?

Need the women pray, march, shout, fight, scheme, scratch, smash, burn and do degrading politics for their way over due right to vote; and under this system wouldn't she ever be respected and always have a square deal—both at home and abroad?

Would this not exactly solve eugenics and the disgraceful problem of child slavery, mother's pensions, etc.?

Could there be any prostitution for lucre or lust?

Haven't we clearly seen—in Chapter V, that it completely solves the perplexing problem of marriage and divorce?

Doesn't it furnish every one with a proper home and plenty?

Doesn't it abolish menial servitude, drudgery, strikes, lockouts, idleness, want and worry?

Could there be another saloon or any more drunkenness?

Would it not close every tobacco shop and stop all use of the poisonous weed?

Would this not promote scientific cooking, dining and dietetics, and is there a more crying need?

Could there be any more incentive for food adulteration?

Wouldn't this righteously abolish every clammy dungeon of a prison—the disgraceful incubators of misery and vice on earth, as well as quench the frightful fires of hell?

Could there be another lynching, homicide or "legal" murder?

Would this not completely abolish chagrin and disgrace?

Could there be another beggar or tramp?

For what could any one even think of suicide?

Wouldn't this abolish every poor house and make insane asylums mighty scarce?

Where each must do and have what is best for them, would not the aged and enfeebled receive proper care?

Need there be another donation?

Could you have any poor relations—or sneering "rich brothers"?

Would not INTELLECTUALISM exactly equalize opportunities—for "climbing up the goldless stairs"?

Could there be any more aristocracy of wealth?

Need any parent worry about the fate of their children?

Need any one fear that collectors may rap at their door?

Would not police, sheriffs, constables, etc., be useless?

Would not a few PARENTAL COMMISSIONS replace the myriads of "criminal" police, and "civil-less" courts?

Could we then have thousands of legislative bodies —city, county, state and nation; composed of sordid law makers and breakers, or their millions of erroneous and conflicting edicts?

Would this not do away with the parasite lawyer—making him healthier, wealthier and WISER—ditto for the preacher and anyhow most doctors?

Need millions of men waste their lives digging like ground-hogs for silver and gold—which they never enjoy, to obtain lucre for their masters, with which to enslave and debauch the balance of mankind?

Where each must do and have their share—competition being eliminated, wouldn't it completely settle the problem of immigration?

Wouldn't this system restore to life-giving products —millions of acres of the finest land on earth, now devoted to the essentials of poisonous alcohol and seductive tobacco?

Would not every industry then be reduced to a consummate science—doing away with all waste and small concerns, as well as useless and shoddy products?

Would not farming—every class of land production, stock raising, etc., be brought to a climax of perfection —facilitated in every possible way to yield quality and quantity; and would not those in charge have every comfort, pleasure and advantage, if not superior to

dwellers in manufacturing centers—even where the great majority of people would live in ease, health, peace and joy—compared with now, practically forever?

Would not the world then, indeed, be veritably a place of flowers, fruit, grain, milk and honey, where with beautiful and musical birds and friendly animals, noble man would generously share his bountiful store?

Do you think that nature has abundantly provided for this and endowed us with a craving therefor, merely as a joke or a dream?

Would not sweet music be constantly in the voice and ear of every creature?

Would not the universal intelligence produce and enjoy enchanting literature of every desirable class, while abolishing all mind-debauching trash?

Should we not and would we not then abolish rags and filth?

Can you partially realize—as there would then be no more armies, navies or war, the enormous diverse benefit that would accrue alone therefrom?

Can the waste, slaughter and debauchery of war be abolished any other way?

Would there ever be another gun made for war or self protection?

Need we then spend far more than A BILLION DOLLARS YEARLY for deceptive advertising?

Do you at all realize that it would take at least TWO HUNDRED MILLION people from idleness, useless and injurious work, and make them all usefully productive of the essentials of life, thus relieving "the man with the hoe" of at least three-fourths of his burden—while being greatly beneficial to all?

Would not three hours of PRODUCTIVE EXERCISE—which would be ample when ALL do their bit, as each then must, be a service of pleasure instead of servile oppression?

Wouldn't this make healthful out-of-door EXERCISE—now considered drudgery, merely playful duties and most desirable of all? Would not this resolve mankind

into a world wide school as well as absolutely unite and perfect the race?

Would not such a uniform high grade of intelligence and energy—each having abundance of spare time for thought and experiment, greatly promote inventions, etc., and would not all such merit be gladly received with due acknowledgment to the contributor by all?

Would not the vast money and energy now expended simply for enacting and enforcing erroneous laws, poisonous doctoring and degrading superstitions—say nothing of hundreds of other wonderful reforms THE PANACEA would effect, far more than cover the necessary outlay in accomplishing the great change, and for maintaining it therefore? Would not the present cost of war alone far more than do it?

Can the enormous good that must accrue be overestimated?

If perchance occasionally some do wrong, would they endeavor to evade a kindly, greatly beneficial and disgraceless educational correction of their error? Or would relatives and friends feel any pain or chagrin at such a righteous treatment of their neglected or afflicted "loved"—or especially pleasurable ones?

Would not such a treatment of the then few recreants, not only completely restore most of the patients to normal sanity and useful lives; and would not society be a great gainer—compared with now, by their detention and restoration at a scientific industrial school of production and education?

In cases of earthquake, flood, or conflagration, would any one lose much more than temporary inconvenience?

Would not such a state of intelligence, plenty and harmony, practically do away with disease, sickness and early death?

Don't you believe that it would extend the average human life many folds?

Being thoroughly educated to "know thyself"—each having proper food, clothing, home, exercise, society, amusements, etc., wouldn't it almost do away with

the necessity of doctors and dentists; but if perchance such be needed, would not the unfortunate be promptly furnished with the best talent and care the world could provide?

Would not such a system do away with practically every care and phase of unhappiness?

Has any person on earth today—no matter how wealthy or powerful, got anywhere near as much as a system of INTELLECTUALISM would furnish everyone alike?

Would not "DETERMINISM" supplant the thousands of discordant creeds and dogmas—with an infinitely more agreeable, superior, broad and harmonious science?

Have you sufficient brains not to use the hell of today as a basis for judging what is possible under an altogether different system of education and condition of affairs?

Can't you plainly see where such a system would have wonderfully benefited yourself in many, many ways—EVEN IF YOU HAVE MILLIONS?

Why, even—do you further realize, that were mankind duly grounded in the knowledge that we are a mere reflex of experiences—NOT RESPONSIBLE, that while each would INTELLIGENTLY protect themselves against overt acts of others—of which, however, under such conditions there would seldom be such, yet, could there ever be a cause for anger any more than now at the insane—therefore no quarreling, fighting or the like?

Would it not, indeed, stop all lying—the fruit of ignorance, means of gain, and the necessity of schemes—to evade punishment, etc.?

Can you think of a discordant phase of society this system would not righteously correct; if you can, is it not because you can't think?

WERE THIS SYSTEM IN VOGUE, NEED YOU PRAY—IF SO, FOR WHAT?

DO YOU KNOW OF A RELIGION THAT BEATS THIS—IF SO, WHICH?

Now, really, which "gets there"—REVELATION or REASON?

Indeed—does nature make a mistake?

Do you now believe in promoting specific REFORMS AND DOGMAS, or THIS COMPLETE SCIENCE OF LIFE?

Isn't it simple, perfect and complete?

Does it belittle, or duly ennoble man?

Do you think the people have any brains, if they don't adopt this "scheme" at once, as they may if they will?

As you examine your objections to this system—if any, can't you detect an IGNORANT SELFISH motive—a dogma of mere OPINION?

If man is void of FREE WILL—not responsible, therefore—while through ignorance he may occasionally do wrong and need correction, yet doesn't it prove the doctrine of SIN AND DEIFIC PUNISHMENT, REDEMPTION, etc., a dogma and pernicious?

Did you realize before that HELL is where HEAVEN ought to be—AND WILL BE OR NO PLACE?

Is this not the TRUTH, the whole TRUTH and nothing but the TRUTH?

Will any one but a perverted fanatic or brute—poor or wealthy, object to INTELLECTUALISM—THE TRUE UNIVERSAL PANACEA? Is it not IN THE NICK OF TIME?

Can this ALMIGHTY REFORM be accomplished any other way—if so, what's the remedy?

As it would cost less than a battleship, and forever do away with all such on earth—besides doing a thousand times more good in other ways, should not this government furnish every person in this country with one of these books? Even, why limit to less than THE WORLD?

AM I CRAZY OR HAVE I "MADE GOOD"? Waiving judgment until the entire book has been carefully read, for there will then be no question as to complete truth and righteousness of NATURE'S DIVINE SCIENCE.

To emphasize its importance and necessity, it will be well to differently repeat, that MONEY, etc., MUST BE ENTIRELY ELIMINATED; because—as fully proven by ages

of experience—man being infinitely selfish, if afforded the slightest opportunity to MONOPOLIZE AND DOMINEER, he will inevitably do so to the utmost of his power.

Hence, as the interest of each exact perfect unity and equality—while the sole function of EXCHANGE is to promote INDIVIDUALISM AND DISCORD: So, as it cannot be duly regulated, and not needed in a complete union of GOVERNMENTAL EMPLOY AND CARE, such an inimical medium will not BE ALLOWED.

Unless specifically and emphatically disavowed—by means of a clear explanation, a great many people will cling to the pig-headed opinion, that by advocating the government should furnish every person with one of these books—with directions to carefully study it, I thereby express a hope and expectation of its becoming governmentally recognized as a ruling authority on the broad range of subjects it directly and indirectly deals with—whether SCIENTIFIC or not.

Of course, nothing could be further from the fact, for above all else, it is herein most strongly contended that nothing less than fully verified eternal laws of nature, shall be considered authoritative—or a proper guide for anyone: That all basic questions—regardless of what—including the principles espoused by this work, should first be subjected to the critical test of being in perfect harmony with ultimate constructive truth, before they may be GOVERNMENTALLY SANCTIONED and universally installed as factors of our mentality—except as hereafter qualified.

It is proposed that this book be read by one and all, merely to furnish a preliminary argument promotive of a broad and general understanding, why such may be an extremely desirable thing to do: That is, to have all fundamental problems sifted through the meshes of nature—by the most capable congress of scientists it is possible to assemble, before being planted world-wide in the brain of mankind—as a trustworthy guide. Yet, that all such as flawlessly stand the crucial test, shall then be uniformly taught to teach.

The general distribution of this book is earnestly advised—therefore, simply as a broad precursory explanation of the basic principles involved, that each may intelligently consider and express their answer to the one mighty question of, WHETHER CONSTRUCTIVE NATURE SHALL BECOME THE UNIVERSAL ARBITER: THAT IS—RULE SUPREME—BY INTELLECTUAL SELECTION OR NOT.

No part of this book could ever be considered authority, unless after the people have established a government of INTELLECTUALISM, the principles it sets forth have been singly and combinely put to the test and found flawless: For in the final, nothing less than the supreme laws will be tolerated as ruling factors—regardless of opinion, personality, clique or party.

It is advocated that this book be universally read, for the further reason that it is not only sufficiently complete to be intelligible, but because 'tis the original and only work to date on the all-important subject and should, therefore, be a common heritage of the people.

INTELLECTUALISM—as the name clearly implies, is first, last and all the time solely a process of EDUCATION; hence, a general distribution of the work would be an eminently proper first exemplary factor in the campaign of establishing such a government; which—however, must finally be independent of this or any other book, except such parts as by due investigation are found to be in perfect accord with the dictates of mankind's parental and only proper guide—SCIENTIFIC OR NATURAL CONSTRUCTIVE GOVERNMENT.

While this work may or may not accurately point out "the way of salvation"; yet, if universally read it is just the nature of a treatise to set the requisite power in motion, that would quickly bring about the desired result of inaugurating a process that would absolutely UNIFY and PERFECT mankind; which alas, is the scribe's earnest and only desire.

So—while at least seemingly supported by united facts, yet—along with all other "uncertainties," the writer is anxious to have this work subjected to the same

crucial test that is asked for all others—IMPARTIAL NATURE TO BE THE SOLE COURT OF APPEALS: OPINIONLESS and IMPERSONAL JUSTICE.

Hence—INTELLECTUALISM no more stands for this book—EXCEPT WHERE PROVEN CORRECT, than it does for not CORRECTING IT, WHERE FOUND TO BE WRONG.

First afford the people an equal, fair and square opportunity to fully acquaint themselves with the opposing side to conventional methods, and then facilitate a general expression of opinion by a national election,—say allowing one year for consideration of the problem involved—authoritatively advising each to fully read this book and earnestly consider the great problem before voting. And it is confidently asked—can any one doubt that the expression would be practically unanimous in favor of FIRMLY INAUGURATING THE GLORIOUS FINAL ERA OF UNITY and PERFECTION? And, too—just think of it, ALL IN ONE YEAR.

Remember, this does not mean that such an election would be an expression of opinions as to the TRUTH or ERROR of any personal or common BELIEF or CUSTOM—say, for instance, like THEO-SPIRITUALISM; but that all such along with every basic problem, should be SCIENTIFICALLY SETTLED by eminently qualified governmental investigators—exactly in accord with ETERNAL PRINCIPLES, AFTER THE INAUGURATION OF INTELLECTUALISM WAS THUS ORDERED BY THE PEOPLE: That finally, INERRANT NATURE SHALL BE THE SOLE DECIDING and RULING POWER.

After such A CONGRESS OF SCIENTISTS—competitively selected, had definitely decided a line of problems, their finding would be simultaneously furnished and thoroughly taught to every person, that there may be a uniformly correct understanding of basic facts. Thus inevitably unify and perfect mankind—our self-evident great need.

Isn't this IDEALLY SIMPLE, PRACTICAL and RIGHT?

Nature's exactions—when intelligently dissected. is always PRECISE JUSTICE—JUST WHAT IS NEEDED. For instance, the highest degree of health can be maintained

only by EXERTING JUST SUFFICIENT ENERGY—WHEN PROPERLY APPLIED, TO PRODUCE AMPLE IN EVERY RESPECT FOR IDEAL LIFE. Hence—as when properly educated each will fully realize THE DOUBLE BENEFIT that must uniformly accrue therefrom, ESSENTIAL PRODUCTIVE EXERCISE would become the very climax of PLAYFUL DUTY, or GREATEST POSSIBLE PLEASURE.

Thus it is plainly evident that Nature's central edict —making THE GREATEST RELATIVE PLEASURE SELECTIVE OF EVERY ACT, is the acme of wisdom. In other words—owing to the fact that solely by uniform CONSTRUCTIVE EXPERIENCE may any fully realize the ideal of PERPETUAL HEALTH, PLENTY and GLEE, SUCH—WHEN DULY UNDERSTOOD, MUST CONSTITUTE THE VERY SUMMIT OF EVERY SANE PERSON'S DESIRE. Or, because of being the fountain and essence of a happy long life, vital PRODUCTIVE EXERCISE BECOMES THE GREATEST PLEASURE WITHIN MAN'S REACH—ESSENTIAL AND ENNOBLING.

Thus by the mighty force of self-evident facts and perfect logic, we are led to realize that by a simple but masterful stroke, INTELLECTUALISM would entirely eliminate drudgery—mankind's heaviest burden, by supplying every essential of life through the vital fascination OF EQUALIZED SUPPORTIVE PLAY; transforming the main horror of today into the acme of tomorrow's ALLURING PLEASURE; for none will then be over or under employed—nor supplied, as now 'tis man's common sorrowful plight.

In still other words, INTELLECTUALISM—or uniform constructive education, would force each to select DOUBLY BENEFICIAL PRODUCTIVE EXERCISE as their GREATEST PLEASURE, for both EXERCISE and PRODUCTION are indispensable to SELF-PRESERVATION; therefore, the source and course of wisdom, right or SANITY. Thus INTELLIGENT SELFISHNESS would become the unifying and perfecting agency of mankind—OUR ONLY POSSIBLE SAVIOR.

Yet, 'tis solely the process of NATURAL CAUSE and EFFECT—an eternal principle; hence—absolutely ATHEISTIC: A BEGINNINGLESS and ENDLESS COSMIC FUNCTION—

GODLESS: NOTHING BEING EASIER OR BETTER TO FULLY KNOW.

Broadly speaking, we worship BENEFITS and despise DETRIMENTS; therefore, THEISM has arisen largely by the PERSONIFICATION of GOOD into A GOD—from the inevitable realization that there is ever a CAUSE exactly commensurate with every EFFECT. For the same reason we consider every inimical influence as the work of A DEVIL, —such being born of SELFISHNESS—the craving for a full portion of LIFE. COSMICALLY speaking—however, there is ETERNAL PERFECTION.

Solely by the process of INTELLECTUALISM—combined constructive efforts, may we completely understand the full range—appropriating only the section of GOOD—or influences of GROWTH, while avoiding such as to us is BAD—the forces of DECAY. And too, for reasons—more fully explained in the chapter on TELEPATHY, this glorious result can be duly realized only by UNITED INTELLIGENT SELECTION—Nature exacting no less than UNIVERSAL BROTHERHOOD—perfection of all or none.

Thus only may we have ABSOLUTE JUSTICE, or "On Earth Peace, Good Will Toward Men,"—resulting in a brimming measure of knowledge—PSYCHO-PHYSICAL HEAVEN, the culmination of man's desires: When—having acquired the utmost, life will lose its charm and long delayed DEATH be natural, regretless or stingless, as the falling of fully ripened fruit.

Yea, verily! "Ye Shall Know the Truth, and the Truth Shall Make You FREE"—FROM ERROR, BUT NOT FROM RIGHT: Being Merely a Desirable Change of MASTERS.

SLAVERY, GOD AND GOLD

LOTS OF PEOPLE, especially the—"IN GOD WE TRUST" and "GOLDEN EAGLE" brand, will cry from house tops—until their voices are heard by every fool, and tears fall in cataracts from the eaves of their rostrums—warn-

ing all GOOD and FREE people against the horror of such as this system of SLAVERY.

Indeed—SLAVERY! SLAVERY!! SLAVERY!!! will be their ever more frantic shout of alarm.

They will picture the GODDESS of LIBERTY as hopelessly chained within barred prisons weeping for FREEDOM; while in the same mournful ravings they will cartoon the EAGLE with featherless wings, and EVERY PERSON yoked to an ox: Then surmounting all, the scribe hereof will be caricatured as riding in a jeweled chariot drawn by Satan on the road to hell.

Yes! Not merely thus, but the like will be multiplied by every false emotion and trick that our saintly tender hearted guardians can devise: These piously devoted "public servants" will even bitterly weep that we may peacefully sleep—regardless of their own sleepless pain—!

Maybe these prowlings, hungry wolves deserve tearful pity; yet certainly not so much as do the unsuspecting sheep which lie slumbering so dangerously near their rapacious belly.

Indeed, their beguiling cry is ever attuned to the at once repulsive and enchanting words of SLAVERY and FREEDOM—of which they are cunning MASTERS, but never to the SAVING expression of FREEDOM FROM LIBERTY, or THE SLAVERY of FREEDOM—nor to THE FREEDOM of SLAVERY: Instead of their use in expressions of truth, the magic words are always deceptively employed.

We need no flaming words to depict THE POWER OF GOLD TO ENSLAVE, for 'tis ever pitifully emphasized by millions of bended backs over empty stomachs—in every land under the burning sun.

But with THE CHURCH—THE SUPPORT OF MONEY AND SLAVERY, the primal force of SERFDOM is at first not so easy to see; therefore, infinitely more dangerous to the ignorant throng.

By its subtle and alluring process of CONCENTRATION, it not only HYPNOTICALLY SUBJECTS ITS VICTIMS TO A MONOMANIA, but BINDS them by a solemn WRITTEN AND

SIGNED CONTRACT, by which they are PLEDGED—under the BRIBE OF HEAVEN AND THREAT OF HELL TO SUPPORT ITS DOGMA—against any and all opposition, especially to IGNORE FACTS and DEFY REASON—for LIFE and ETERNITY.

No one can even imagine a more degrading and binding SLAVERY than THE CHURCH persistently employs.

The process is to at first—by fanatical sentiment—bribe and threat, HYPNOTIZE AND DETHRONE REASON. Then by a continuation of the same generally BINDING influence and a RELIGIOUS CONTRACT—sometimes broken, hold the BEWILDERED VICTIM—if possible, into a life long SERVICE of defending the particular DOGMAS to which they piously subscribe.

AS ALL KNOW—"very few can ARGUE ON RELIGION without getting MAD." Indeed, a great many are—to that extent, differently MAD before starting to ARGUE.

WE KNOW that ALL LODGES—and many other institutions, prohibit any and all discussion of RELIGION; because it generally results in ANGRY DISPUTES, FACTIONS, WAR, SPLIT-UP and RUIN. FRATERNITY AND RELIGION NEVER SHAKE HANDS—IN OR OUT OF LODGES, FOR THEY ARE THE VERY ANTITHESIS OF ONE ANOTHER: FRATERNITY meaning BROTHERHOOD—RELIGION IS WAR.

No "FOXY" BUSINESS MAN WILL "TALK RELIGION"—unless he "KNOWS HIS GAME" and "RUBS THE HAIR RIGHT."

It has caused more QUARRELS, FIGHTS, INSANITY, MURDERS, WARS, MISERY, uncanny and untimely death than all other causes combined: Yet, FEW INDEED seem to "KNOW WHAT'S WRONG"—even the great majority persistently claim that "RELIGION IS MAN'S ONLY WAY OF SALVATION"—each one shouting that "MY RELIGION ALONE CAN DO IT."

Of course there are literally hundreds of warring creeds, which not only keep their fanatical supporters in an underhanded or vicious discord—thus hopelessly dividing their ranks, but weaken their faculty or reason and general unity—that finally the POWER OF GOLD MAY COMPLETE THE ENSLAVEMENT—of the many helpless by a few heartless.

These usually submissive victims' occasional protest against menial slavery, is generally offset by a religion which promises that "WORLDLY WRONGS WILL BE SPIRITUALLY RIGHTED"—provided they remain meek and lowly—here, but not otherwise—except that it's ever holy to FIGHT in defense of their FAITH—at any and all times, which they do.

In other words—God is powerless on earth, but will do the right thing hereafter, is the decoying promise.

Most of these people keenly realize the pain of degraded serfdom—and would quickly cast it off, were they not blinded by the primal SLAVERY AND WAR promoting institution—THE OCCULT CHURCH, a hyena fleeced as a lamb; being unsuspected as such—however, they devoutly kneel in the gory slime for its delusive "BLESSINGS."

It would seem that any one could easily trace the trickling blood to the knife that stabs—but not so, for a benumbing narcotic—in way of at once pointing to "eternal life" as a reward for faithfulness, and "everlasting atrocious pain" as a penalty for "backsliding," is always thoroughly injected before the thrust is made—crazed by the hysterical mania of FRIGHT and DELIGHT.

Indeed, the wailing cry that INTELLECTUALISM—or a government of uniform scientific enlightenment—equal service and reward, means a system of SLAVERY, will emanate mainly from these people who are constantly on their knees or lashing all others into worshiping THE GOLDEN GOD OF KINGS AND SERFDOM.

They will fail to note—or openly acknowledge, the benign FACT that such a fair and square process would not only DISCHARGE EVERY KING AND MASTER, but forever do away with ALL POLICE, ARMIES AND NAVIES. ALL COWED SUBJECTS AND SERVANT, DISCORD AND WAR, must then be entirely forgotten—except as history would point a finger of scorn to the frightful days when the twin ENSLAVING SUPERSTITION OF GOD and GOLD were enthroned—and because thereof every PERSON DIED OF GRIEF IN YOUTH.

YET THE TRUTH WILL ANGER MANY—NOT ONE IN TEN WILL EVEN READ IT; UNLESS COMPELLED BY LIGHT TO DO SO—THE SOLEMN DUTY OF GOVERNMENT TO PROMOTE.

Many even have been hardened to believe that conditions are NOW what they should be,—as of stern fact they must remain WHILE GOD and GOLD CONTINUE TO RULE: MUST—IF POSSIBLE, INCREASE IN SAVAGERY.

ERROR HAS CONVERTED THE EARTH INTO A HELL AND MEN, UNWITTINGLY, INTO DEMONS.

TEACH MAN THE TRUTH IS THE PANACEA.

—INDEED—

"Ye Shall Know the Truth and the Truth
Shall Make You Free"
FROM UNTIMELY DEATH

—AT HOME OR ABROAD—

Many will be curious to know by what means one, a family, friends or party could travel and obtain the essentials of ideal life—especially when far away from their home or station of duty,—which will be clearly explained with a few words.

Each person would carry a PASSPORT BOOK containing their Photograph, Signature, Home, Time and Place of Service, etc., duly attached.

When not neglecting their duty, these credentials would secure for them any necessity of livelihood—food, clothing, home comforts, amusements, travel, etc.—everything NEEDED, regardless of where they may be—each item being recorded therein for home official inspection and general account rendering. But when the passport showed that the possessor ought to be doing their part, the truant could obtain nothing except authoritative assistance in getting to their post without unnecessary delay—unless in some way disabled, when of course every care would be most tenderly bestowed and their lodge duly notified of the facts.

A SIMPLE AND PERFECT SYSTEM, ISN'T IT?

CAN IT BE DONE?

WILL MAN CLAIM HIS OWN—A FULL PORTION OF LIFE!

CHAPTER XIII—12 PAGES

In the very nature of things, it is inevitable: So the proper question is—WHEN WILL IT BE DONE?

Probably no one is more fully aware of the planet-like obstacle of IGNORANCE that stands squarely in the way of realizing the "ecstatic dream," than the writer does. We shall presently see, however, that even the huge barrier is naught but a nightmare, and will quickly vanish—except in repulsive memory, on awaking from our restless sleep.

To awaken even a few of the deeply entranced minds is no easy task; so to arouse sufficient of them to make an effective showing, would seem like a herculean undertaking. These "bone-heads" are mainly confined to those who dub themselves "wise," and every really progressive thinker as cranks. They are those ever present mulish crawfish who break every breeching but never strain a tug; who look askance at everything new; who, being unable to point out an unscientific or illogical idea, will either personally vilify the writer, or sneer—"utopian dream," "whim," "idealism," "iconoclasm," "egotism," "communism," "confiscation," "heaven on earth," "apotheoism," "fatalism," "NEVER HAS BEEN AND CAN'T BE DONE," etc., etc., about this work and its purpose: The mono-word or mono-sentence monomaniacs.

These are the real block-head survivals of the stone age—mankind's cinch-brake: And too, being ideally fit

for the wrangle and misery of today, they are generally among the "high-ups" of every class.

Such is born mainly of abnormal self-conceit—a very dense and far reaching, very dangerous and deplorable phase of IGNORANT SELFISHNESS. They are generally dignified by the tried and found all-gold or highly respected name of "'Preacher-Priest,'" "Savant," "hard-headed business man," "conservatives," ruled-critics, etc. So, I merely mention this as a warning, for 'tis well that you look out—even better that you look in, for all such—MANKIND'S MOST DANGEROUS FOE.

The writer has devoted over thirty years of unbiased study to the seemingly insolvable problem—ever doing far more thinking than reading; having very profitably spent a life and fortune for the pleasure of knowing; today being very poor in pocket but rich in mind—now distressful; while the reader MAY be reversely endowed—how detestful: Yet, it must be confessed that while dollars are king, they constitute essential wisdom—brutish power.

Brutes are finite—limited in mental capacity, so must quickly reach maturity and die. Man—if unspoiled, is king—potentially endowed with a comparatively infinite faculty for growth, so that DEATH—the last conquest, may be postponed till the food for human life—possible further knowledge, is exhausted; requiring at least a thousand years of united constructive pleasure to reach the fully ripened condition—"AND THE ANGEL THRUST IN HIS SICKLE INTO THE EARTH," Man's certain goal.

Instead of there being a relative principle even tending to disprove this seemingly extravagant statement—except that it's not now being done, every salient fact and perfect logic combine in not only clearly showing its possibility and final inevitability, but that—if properly undertaken, the essential condition insuring a

full portion of pleasure and life to practically every person, is thoroughly feasible—"VICTORY OVER THE BEAST, THE SEA OF GLASS, AND HARPS."

But alas, such is mainly prevented by those who insist on ETERNAL LIFE in the next world, while by HOGGING everything now they MURDER everybody else and COMMIT SUICIDE in this. And yet—this being THE TRUTH, they will declare—"IT'S OF THE DEVIL. Oh, IGNORANCE! THOU ART A JEWEL—OF DEATH: Sneers cannot change this ALMIGHTY FACT.

Earnestly ask yourself: Were we duly endowed with SAVING KNOWLEDGE and afforded the necessary opportunity of living true thereto, would not SELF-PRESERVATION—the impulse of SANITY, impel a uniform fulfillment of the ennobling Goldless Rule—It is to the Welfare of Self to Treat All Others With Healthful Care: That is—promote a healthful environment, that SELF may be perfected and live long in the land—the perfect ideal of INTELLIGENCE? Indeed, it would—were we truly taught THE STERN FACT THAT, "NONE LIVE OR DIE BY SELF ALONE."

Man has ever been led to exact personal FREEDOM—CAUSE AND EFFECT EVER BEING IGNORED, THE BASIC ERROR.

The immortal Patrick Henry fervently exclaimed—"Give Me Liberty or Give Me Death!" He is dead—except in tender remembrance, but never had the slightest of LIBERTY. The Declaration of Independence—with the most laudable intentions, declares—"Man is unalienably endowed with life, LIBERTY and the pursuit of happiness"; and we have now been in lively pursuit for 143 years—catching nothing but a small fraction of our due in life and happiness—but NO LIBERTY, for the good and sufficient reason that Nature admits of NO LIBERTY—nor a full portion of vital pleasure, except by intellectual enforcement of FREEDOM FROM LIBERTY. Study the chapter on TELEPATHY—understandingly.

Such perverse basic teachings—the main guide in our pursuit of happiness—regardless of good intentions —with which HELL is said to be paved, is ever in effect being re-exclaimed by a billion of its down trodden victims—"GIVE US LIBERTY OR WE WILL GIVE YOU DEATH": Which—along with thousands of other evils it supports, digs an early grave for ALL: This supreme fact is beyond those crazed by GOD AND GOLD.

For instance, EVERY SALOON owes its existence to the support and exaction of "PERSONAL LIBERTY": Every PRISON to the belief in FREEDOM OF THE WILL: Celestial Heavens and Hells must vanish on quashing the dogma of FREE MORAL AGENCY.

THEOLOGY—the parent and support of FREE WILL—its life's blood, is therefore mainly responsible for all such practically endless horrors.

Nations summon the select of manhood to their graves in the trenches, to which they bravely respond and battle in support of opposing dictums—RIGHT or WRONG, and they are taught to believe that this brutish enslavement is GLORIOUS LIBERTY: Indeed, the wonderful mind of man is infinitely credulous and subjectable.

Of such examples of meek submission to authority, there is no limit; but these few familiar citations will suffice to prove that if the people are nearly always loyal to the adage—"My Country, be it right or Wrong, My Country," they would never falter in giving UNIVERSAL SUPPORT TO A WORLD WIDE GOVERNMENT BY THE MIGHT OF LIGHT FOR EXACT RIGHT. For with such a regime of Unity and Perfection, we should no longer hear the dung-hill prayer—"Oh God, Save Me and My Wife, My Son John and his Wife—Us Four and No more"; but instead, there would ever be a globe encircling sweet chorus of —"THE WORLD IS MY COUNTRY AND DOING GOOD MY RELIGION."

And should you still ask—in the face of the facts

that it has ever been easy for IGNORANCE to lead man astray—to starve, pray and die, if it would be possible for INTELLIGENCE—the sole hope of our craving desire, to lead him in the way—to stay and play so gay, I would answer by first pointing to the monarch of our nature—The Greatest Relative Pleasure is Selective of Every Act; then most respectfully ask in return, would enlightened man refuse to exchange misery for joy, death for life and the like, when the process in so doing would ever be merely a playful service in promoting the only life that is worth living for himself or herself and progeny?

And yet the transit from IGNORANCE TO INTELLIGENCE can be accomplished only by A CORRECT SYSTEM OF EDUCATION—endowing a great many and finally ALL, with a clear understanding of what a glorious life Dame Nature holds in store for each and every human being—a seemingly great task: So it is quite pertinent to ask the all-important question,—how could such a system get the necessary influential start?

No one will doubt that it could and should be done; many will even quickly see that sometime such will be accomplished. Yet, they may anxiously ask—how can it be done quickly—as certainly it could and should be, were the ways and means found.

Unquestionably, every person—regardless of whim, creed, station or location—were they duly apprised of its genuine merits, wants and would earnestly support such a system; for self-evidently it is the long sought UNIVERSAL PANACEA—clearly pointing out "THE WAY OF LIFE," which each have ever been differently seeking—QUENCHING HELL AND SUPPLANTING IT WITH HEAVEN ON EARTH, Man's home; MAKING THE WORLD SAFE BY A LEAGUE OF INTELLIGENT PEOPLE.

So let's concisely examine the problem.

To start with we find practically every person in

Christendom—sometimes called Civilization, CHUCK-A-BLOCK full of tommy-rot theories—especially as to what constitutes Christianity and Civilization. And too, they are not only devoutly taught but have learned from other sore experience, to "beware of false prophets": Even most of them believing that FINAL TRUTH is unknowable to PUNY MAN—a crushing error.

So, while nearly every person either positively or negatively craves for knowledge promotive of a happy long life, and would gladly purchase a work of that nature were they aware that such is possible and available: Yet, having been deceived in regard to most affairs of life, they are naturally very suspicious of any "get the money scheme"—except to pay dues for pews and blues.

Hence, it would take a long time to thus induce a sufficient number of people to duly study and concertedly support even THIS GENUINE PANACEA, to as quickly exert the necessary dominant influence that it so richly deserves and—in the final, is UNIVERSALLY DESIRED.

We have seen, however, that nearly every person is loyal and heeds the laws—far as they understand and can, of their general government: WHICH IS PRECISELY RIGHT EVERY TIME, and no word in this work can rightly be construed as advising otherwise; for we must have A SUPREME GUIDE—whether good or bad.

ANARCHY—though believed in by many good people, MEANS CHAOS of a worse nature than we now "enjoy"—if possible. Verily—in the final analysis, ANARCHY IS IMPOSSIBLE.

This work advocates first, last and all the time, STRICT OBEDIENCE TO THE LAWS OF ONE'S COUNTRY—until the people as a whole are broadly EDUCATED TO UNDERSTAND and earnestly co-operate in abiding by The Constructive Principle of Nature—THE MUTUALLY BENEFICIAL LAW OF LIFE—MAN'S PERFECT GUIDE: When all im-

perfect laws will automatically become obsolete, disregarded and discarded—rotten and forgotten—except as repulsive example.

No government can "stand pat" until it is PERFECT, but must progress till the ideal is reached; when of inherent virtue it would remain STABLE, for PERFECTION MUST SATISFY ALL, because it cannot be surpassed: Growth of the race cannot be arrested till RIPE—OUR END.

As individuals should and generally do obey their government—the focalized expression of ALL THE PEOPLE, the government is therefore in honor and duty bound, to protect and promote the interest of individuals: Any Government that harms a person is unfit.

Such being self-evidently proper, all worthy reforms should be earnestly furthered by duly selected officers, solely per the process of INFUSING CONVINCING EDUCATION instead of INFLICTING CONFUSING DICTATION uniformly into the people. LEAD, not drive—FACILITATION void of MILITATION spells CIVILIZATION.

Nothing can promote, perfect and protect the full interest of INDIVIDUALS or ALL THE PEOPLE except The Truth, the Whole Truth and Nothing but The Truth; which precisely defines THE PANACEA and Ultimate General Prevention of Error, just what is needed and must be heeded—IS THE INEXORABLE EDICT OF EVOLUTION, JUST WHAT WE ALL WANT.

The time is exactly propitious, RIGHT NOW, to properly institute our inevitable end—THE FINAL ERA of Present Humanity. And those in whom due authority is vested—throughout the world, should take the necessary steps AT ONCE, to rapidly as possible, DRAFT EVERY FACTOR OF THE RACE UNTO A LIFE-LONG SERVICE TO THE COLORLESS BANNER OF TRUTH. Which—as all heed governmental authority, WOULD QUICKLY INSURE THE ESTABLISHMENT AND MAINTENANCE OF WORLD WIDE UNITY AND PERFECTION.

Nothing is easier for government to execute than EXACT JUSTICE, for a great majority of the people always —finally ALL, most earnestly desire it for SELF AND OTHERS. Hence, WERE MAN TAUGHT WHAT IS RIGHT AND AFFORDED DUE OPPORTUNITY TO LIVE IT, HE WOULD NEVER DO WRONG—for as nothing better can be conceived, INFINITE SELFISHNESS would not permit it. Indeed, solely by this process may any reach the goal that OUR NATURE EXACTS—FULLNESS OF LIFE.

This means A COMPLETE INTELLECTUAL REBIRTH OF THE RACE UNTO SANITY; WHICH WOULD BE HELD FIRM TO THE LAST BY ITS OWN BENEFITS AND HISTORY OF PAST DETRIMENTS OF INSANITY.

Newspapers could gloriously launch the GOLDLESS MAN-GOD-AGE in a month, were they to combinedly do their full duty; to which some will probably contribute a greatly helpful part: But not all.

Not a person or institution, however, will openly and squarely fight the movement, for there is naught but self-evident basic truth to attack; which the dangerous element will fully recognize. So the salurian method will be confined mainly to IGNOR'ANCE.

Such pretense of attack as may be contrived, will be entirely by segregation of the principles involved and misrepresentation; which has ever been the cowardly black-hand method of STABBING JUSTICE by the real enemies of humanity: FEED! THIS AND BLEED! THAT.

However, some one, a few or many of those who are amply able to defray the expense of widely distributing this primer of the cause, may even do so; thus signally contribute to the resplendent beacon that is sure to soon light mankind unto right, happiness and a full portion of life: THE GRATEFUL HEART OF MANKIND WILL BE THEIR PILLOW.

Simply, if each of its more humble friends will do

their possible bit, by personally advocating the principles involved and distribute explanatory literature—where they can, would soon give THE WAY OF LIFE a winning boost; for every investigator—by reason of THE NOBLEST POSSIBLE SELF-CONSIDERATION, WOULD AT LAST BE CONVERTED TO A PRINCIPLE FROM WHICH NONE COULD POSSIBLY BACKSLIDE.

We veritably "live and move and have our being" in quest of the greatest relative pleasure combined personal experience can afford. So—as all normally crave to live, would we not eagerly seize upon such a prize and protect it with all our might?

Last but not least: Should the many eminently able Natural Scientists arouse from their false dignity and openly give THEIR BASIC PROBLEM deserved earnest attention—as by all means they ought, would not this alone start their millions of admirers to THINKING? And is not that the main requirement?

If promptly and properly undertaken, the wonderful transition would be started in full swing the world over, within ONE YEAR; and completely enthroned within a decade. It would at least double the average span of life of this generation, and enable the next to closely approach PERFECTION: Such at least is a possibility.

EVERY PERSON SHOULD PROMPTLY VOLUNTEER AND CHEERFULLY DO THEIR PART—"SLACKERS" ARE KNOCKERS —WARNING BOILS—BOTH GOOD AND BAD.

Thus may we wisely and quickly conform to the prophetic oracle—"RAISE YE UP A STANDARD, FOR THE PEOPLE PERISH"—THE TRUTH.

RIGHT — CONSTRUCTIVE, vs. WRONG — DESTRUCTIVE, EDUCATION

If governments of which there are thousands of greatly conflicting frauds—including subordinate or-

ganizations, can POSITIVELY—by law, and NEGATIVELY—by consent, "dictate" practically every thought and action of SUBJECTS—regardless of principle or method espoused, even unto frequently compelling millions to all-at-once savagely wage murderous and suicidal wars and vast destruction of property, etc.: Then enslave all those who escape with enfeebled strength—for generations, to "pay the debt of sorrow." If such can be repeatedly enforced—by the same governments; then, who would say that government could not and should not "dictate" that each of its mutually interested factors shall duly qualify by means of VITAL EDUCATION, so as to forever prevent ruin, universal pain and premature death? Is not that which is best for man feasible?

If millions will slave, other millions starve, further millions murder opposing fellows, still more millions give up their lives on fields of battle, etc., in obedience to warring governmental command, would they not gladly unite in conforming to A GOVERNMENT PROMOTIVE OF SUPREME HAPPINESS AND LIFE. And should not the rule of misery and death be changed to a school of pleasure and life? Is not such just what every one craves?

IMPROPER EDUCATION has forced people to support their respective vicious systems of government —which they learn to detest and often—per influence of a little side light, quickly change from one form to a greatly different method: So, would not PROPER EDUCATION also impel them to adopt a peaceful government—which all must ever admire and befriend?

Can there be anything more desirable or easier to do?

Can there be more than ONE right directive agency?

Whether RIGHT or WRONG, however, is it not entirely a process of EDUCATION?

The cost of one day's War: The cost of one Battle

Ship: The cost of one day's Legislation: The cost of one day's Lawing: The cost of Theo-Spiritualism for one day, etc. THE LOSS FROM MERELY ONE HOUR OF COMBINED UNNECESSARY SOCIAL DISCORD—

The average expense to present humanity of any one of these items—IF DEVOTED TO PROPER EDUCATION, would not only entirely and forever ABOLISH WAR, but insure a rapid inauguration of THE FINAL ERA OF PEACE ON EARTH, GOOD WILL TOWARD MAN: Would fully double the average longevity of this generation, and extend the next many folds.

THE FACT IS SO BIG AND TRUE THAT FEW, INDEED, CAN QUICKLY GRASP IT: Yet, the tidal-wave of united understanding and doing, is fast sweeping WESTWARD.

BOLSHEVISM IS FAR FROM IDEAL—AS PROBABLY ITS PROMOTERS FULLY REALIZE, BUT IT IS A GREAT STRIDE IN THE RIGHT DIRECTION, AND WILL GROW STRONGER IN PROPORTION AS JUSTICE IS ENTHRONED.

RUSSIA, READ AND HEED THIS WORK.

One Hundred and Fifty Words of All-inclusive Wisdom

——*THE LAW FOR MAN——

Life—Alpha and Omega—Death

INTELLECTUALISM, BASICALLY AND STRUCTURALLY EXACTS that every person shall be duly taught to clearly understand—from the broad and correct standpoint of FREE-WILL-LESS INTERDEPENDENCE, precisely what always constitutes RIGHT—vital pleasure, and that such is ever supremely best for one or all.

Hence, were man provided with solely the means of CONSTRUCTION—proper education and opportunity, each would be impelled by THE LAW OF INDIVIDUAL LIFE FOR SELF-PRESERVATION—INTELLIGENT SELFISHNESS OR SANITY,

to cheerfully and inerrantly conform thereto: Thus completely establishing FREEDOM FROM LIBERTY OF IDLENESS AND SERFDOM OR VITAL LOSS TO ANY—UNIVERSAL HEALTH.

Verily: Uniform service and benefit—insuring fullness of life, must entirely satisfy the acme of human ideals and quest: SUCH BEING ESSENTIAL OR INEVITABLE AND FINAL OF EACH EVOLUTIONARY EPOCH—THE ALL-INCLUSIVE PERIODIC TERRESTRIAL CROP RIPENING PROCESS: DESTINY.

TEACH MAN THE TRUTH IS THE PANACEA*

If only by happy accord we can fully live,
Why endure painful discord and foully die?

THINK IT OVER
By Reading It Time and Again Until
YOU LIVE IT TRUE
—for—
IT PAYS TO DO RIGHT

---

35 VS. 1000 YEARS

A party once earnestly said to the writer, after he had listened to a discourse explaining that man would surely die on attaining OMNISCIENCE—REQUIRING AT LEAST ONE THOUSAND YEARS OF BLISSFUL LIFE, that if such were the case he would have none of it! To which I replied,—all right then, HANG ON TO YOUR MISERABLE IGNORANCE FOR ONLY THIRTY-FIVE! He saw the point—some will not.

THERAPEUTICS

—NEAREST POSSIBLE—
UNIFORM PERSONAL PANACEA

WITH A REMINDER INTRODUCTION

SECTION XIV—11 PAGES

As clearly shown by The Universal Panacea, there never has been nor ever can be a CURE-ALL for so-called personal disease, for every ailment is universal—NONE LIVING OR DYING BY SELF ALONE; yet, if aided by a thorough understanding of the foregoing, or body and all-important part of this work, the following—if heeded, will be of wonderful benefit to individuals: Even restore vigor and keep any reasonably careful person in "unusually good health"—if such be possible by any individualized process; which, alas—in the present life and DEATH struggle, is—even in a reasonable degree, no more than A FORLORN HOPE; and that, too, mainly in "WAY OVER THERE"—hot or—?, as one chances to "hit" the rocky or "saw-dust trail."

I have and shall, however, do my level best for all concerned—the unspoiled and worth saving.

Few, if any, have more carefully studied the functions of MENTAL AND ORGANIC or PSYCHO-PHYSICAL LIFE—as expressed by the vastly varying conditions of human being, including practically every theory of greatly diversified—"theistic," "occult" and "scientific" schools, fads, etc., or therapeutics, nor understand the true phenomena of health and intricate phases of disease, better than the writer.

The Human Being—toughest animal on earth, if normal or properly cared for—the duty of government to promote, is capable of and would live—compared with the prevailing average length of life, practically indefinite.

A great many exceptionally competent students of the supreme question—even of the "conservative" cults, have fully agreed that man is now very greatly shorn of his possible average longevity; several endeavoring by various clever theories to show that—if "doped" as they prescribe, he or she could live "forever": They were wrong solely in regard to dosing; for man, indeed, is the whale of Nature and—if given a square deal, could far out-live the monster of the deep; which he not only has, but—when conditions are right, will fully demonstrate by quite uniformly out-doing even Eugene Sue's "Wandering Jew"—virilly "living on and on and on" at least a thousand continually happy years.

This is unrefutably man's possible feat and INEVITABLE DESTINY; for—as with every factor of Nature, man may live—if not fouled on the journey, to the limit of possible growth; which—being distinctively a mental creature of limitless span, clearly admits of attaining to a complete knowledge of Nature's volutionary range and process, or OMNISCIENCE: When—food for thought or GROWTH being exhausted, man would die—as fruits and many wild animals do, not from disease, but as the result of competent vigor—WITHOUT A PAIN OR REGRET. Such, verily, is the crown we have lost but will recover and proudly guard, and that day of "Paradise Regained" is not far away.

At present—owing to inerrant universal interchange of "personal" conditions that are mainly devitalizing, there cannot be a perfectly healthy person on earth: Indeed, were the most vigorous of individuals—our best examples, duly compared with a PERFECT human being, they would be PLAINLY far more inferior in general powers to their superiors, than are those "on the brink of graves" to that of themselves.

A thoroughly healthy person is the highest conceivable ideal—unexcellable by the almighty handiwork of Cosmos; hence, just what transcendentalists of no matter what cult, time or place, have revered as God—as of

fact such a "Lord of All I Survey" would really be; SELF, indeed, ever being the true and unforsakable Prince of Nature—sick or well: Verily, "I am that I am"—"The Kingdom of God is within you"—"Ye Are Gods," etc., are signally TRUE: "Man made God in His own image, in the image of MAN made He Him"—IS RIGHT; not "a worm of the dust."

With the foregoing as a final reminder of our latent capacity and INEVITABLE INTERDEPENDENCE; of the vastly greater benefits that each would enjoy from a hearty CO-OPERATION; we will now conclude this section with several concisely stated basic suggestions on How—in nearly every instance, to Personally Regain or Maintain Unusual Good Health.

Of paramount importance is, to first get the inference of THE LAW IMPELLING GOOD AND EVIL—The Greatest Relative PLEASURE is selective of Every Act, correctly fixed in one's mind, and train SELF—by studying and conforming to suggestions of this book, into the habit of PLEASURABLY choosing solely INTELLECTUAL or CONSTRUCTIVE THINKING AND DOING: Remember that THINKING IS DOING, as DOING IS THINKING—combinely PSYCHO-PHYSICS, in the final ALL PHYSICAL. That either—constituting both, are agencies of MEMORY and effect an INDELIBLE CHANGE IN SELF, exactly corresponding to THE CAUSATIVE STIMULI; for, "As a man thinketh at heart SO IS HE," is an inexorable Natural Law.

Study the foregoing 109 words to a thorough understanding, for they embrace the true basic principle of HEALTH.

DETAILEDLY SUGGESTED for the sick or well—regardless of one's vocation, the daily system—starting in the morning, should be much as follows; one's own judgment, finally, being the guide: The combined "stunts" requiring an average of less than fifteen minutes.

On awaking to arise—instead of at once getting up, first skew the eyes, knead the face and take several long deep breaths—expanding and contracting the chest

—while gently tapping it, and convulse the abdomen quite thoroughly; then while laying on back—mainly for strengthening the spinal muscles, raise the straightened legs perpendicularly several times; and then—while only partly raised, give them a few swings—far as possible, to both sides; also lift the shoulders and body by pressing down the extended elbows—always working easily till parts are strengthened or soreness will result.

Now—while still on the bed, raise the body from heels to head as much as you can without great strain, rolling from side to side while doing so: Then turn over and do the same—strainlessly, while resting on toes, hands and forehead; finally—with a pillow under the stomach, raise chest and head, legs and feet—while rolling to and fro. This—BEST OF EXERCISE, will take only a minute or two and properly condition a person for "jumping out."

Never forget THE LAW, that intelligent PLEASURE is the elixir of life, and that ignorant PLEASURE is the virus of death: So, do everything thoughtfully and PLAYFULLY; for VIGOR—our all-encompassing asset, may solely thus obtain.

Immediately after getting from bed, thoroughly clean THE TEETH with good paste, which should always be kept in perfect repair, and gargle the throat with some cool pure water. Then—WHILE TAKING THE "WARM-UP" EXERCISE, by means of all sorts of BODY, LIMB and NECK—bending, twisting, squatting, high kicking and shadow-boxing gymnastics, slowly drink a couple glasses of cool water—little at a time, thus thoroughly rinse the mouth, throat and stomach—like shaking a bottle, while in action of STARTING PERSPIRATION—which should be done if reasonably able to do so; for the poison remaining in the body is always near the skin seeking excretion through the pores in the morning, which a perspiration caused by EXERCISE AND DEEP BREATHING—heating from within, will largely force out. Forget not, however, that OVER is equally bad as UNDER breathing—be reasonable.

Soon as thus "WARMED-UP," take a quick but thorough body and head "sponge" bath and rub-down—solely by use of hands and cool water, no soap—except on hands and face, which always thoroughly rinse off—SELDOM PROPERLY DONE and the cause of much bad complexion. When DULY WARM the COOL water will be PLEASURABLE to even the most sensitive to chill, and greatly beneficial as a refreshing wash and tonic. Dry yourself by another lively rub-down with a rough towel: Go at it with the "spirit" of an enthused athlete.

BE SURE TO DO THIS IN THE MOST CHEERFUL ATTITUDE, for—as before warned, it will do good exactly proportionate to one's hearty play-like enjoyment and optimism: DREADING, GRUNTING AND GROWING nullifies or reverses the desired effect—forget not THE LAW.

NEVER act, think or speak—even "refuse to feel," other than TO ACTUALLY LIVE THE IDEAL CONDITION DESIRED; don't complain, and—though if far from well, discourage whimpering pity from others: "Brace up!" for such is the most powerful agency for health at any one's command—which is SUPERSTITIOUSLY so very effectually enforced by CHRISTIAN SCIENCE. Every expression—including THOUGHTS, constitutes a corresponding indelible molecular or PSYCHO-PHYSICAL change—MEMORY and augmentation or repetition of kind—GOOD or BAD; and is unerringly expressed in one's APPEARANCE, CONDITION AND ACTIONS, or—PERSONALITY: So—as it were, laugh at trouble—forget it! Making the best of the worst, or it will get YOU and don't YOU forget it—is REAL SCIENCE.

BE CHEERFUL! Avoid worry and anger, also religious frenzy. SPEAKING OR THINKING OF DEATH IS SUICIDAL: So, cut out gloom, the filler of tombs, for nothing kills more certain or painful than fright of one's plight: Eschew it or you will rue it, DO IT NOW and do not renew it is to defeat it—A TRUE-IT.

MERE PRETENCE, HOWEVER, IS OF NO AVAIL, FOR NONE CAN DECEIVE SELF.

EAT WHOLESOME FOOD ONLY—of what you like,

avoiding excess of white bread and meat. A THOROUGH MASTICATION of everything—to the consistency of cream; is the most important factor of diatetics, for it's not only an essential of proper digestion and assimilation, but when duly observed, soon ideally regulates the variety, quality and quantity of food needed.

Never eat even a light breakfast sooner than an hour after getting out of bed—two to five hours is better for anyone, regardless of calling—then only of fruit and soft food; while if bilious, costive, dyspeptic, nervous or such, drink lots of water, but eat nothing until noon—then SLOW and LIGHT. ALWAYS BE JOLLY AT MEALS.

Drink only pure cool water when thirsty, and—if liked, either a daily glass of butter-milk or lemonade; but if desired as a meal beverage, partake of A CUP OF UNBOILED COFFEE—brewed only in earthenware—within ten minutes, or A CUP OF TEA—also drawn in chinaware, within three minutes; never re-using either of the grounds. Improperly made and excess of tea or coffee is what's harmful—as is mainly the case with any food. Heat the jar first, then pour on boiling water, settle when steeped with only a little cold water, and pour COFFEE off the grounds into a serving pot in TEN, or TEA in THREE minutes: Thus making a thoroughly wholesome table beverage—for sick or well; much healthier than "cereals"; They are better "sipped" shortly after eating.

ALCOHOL or TOBACCO in any form or degree are bad: DRUGS are worse. Avoid even excess seasoning of food and "mineral waters": Cut them out or way down: Constructive Therapeutics exacts the ELIMINATION instead of ADDITION of poison. BEWARE of Devotion to Lotions, Potions or Notions—DOSING. This does not mean, however, that drugs should not be temporarily used in cases of emergency.

PROMOTE PROPER ACTION OF BOWELS by prudent eating, bountiful drinking of water—hot or cold, as desired, prompt stooling when required, muscular working of the abdomen, some kneading of the liver and a thorough

flushing of the colon with water—just a little over blood warm and a little castile soap, ONCE A MONTH—oftener only when serious emergency demands. When properly eating and having due exercise, etc., a daily passage is unnecessary—several intervening days often being perfectly natural.

Live in CLEAN and SUNNY APARTMENTS, thoroughly ventilated DAY and NIGHT, regardless of weather. A merely sheltered, entirely out-door-life is necessary for many.

SLEEP regular and enough for thorough rest—excess, however, is bad as not enough. Bedding and clothing must be clean and comfortable; the use of a dirty handkerchief will make anyone sick—invariably causing or augment CATARRH—which will otherwise be entirely cured by this process: Blow the nose little as reasonably possible.

Take short, enlivening gymnastic exercise and rub-down just before going to bed, stretch and deep breathing after getting in—but NO BATH. In the morning the system is eliminating, hence, wash it off. Evenings it's absorbing and needs a thorough wiping only—with hands and dry toweling, when soaking means dropsy, rheumatism, kidney troubles, stiffness, etc.

BED-RIDDEN PATIENTS should also have their regular daily SUN, AIR and SPONGE BATHS, after receiving a thorough MASSAGING—especially along the spinal column, from head to pelvis, and deep breathing exercise. The less eaten the better for many; at least their appetite ought never be forced; several days of complete fasting often being called for, while ever drinking copiously of water—hot or cold, as desired. Rub-downs—far as possible, should be by self—the essential movement being very beneficial.

THE ONLY REASONABLY SURE CURE FOR INTERNAL CANCER IS, A TOTAL ABSTINENCE FROM FOOD FOR MANY DAYS, while drinking nothing but filtered water—a perfect and ample solvent. The fasting should be maintained just so long as the patient can possibly

endure it and safely recover from the effects—occasionally breaking the fast being dangerous; during which THE MENTAL ATTITUDE must ever be fearless, cheerful and of the most optimistic nature—this is paramountly essential. Take sufficient exercise to DAILY start a lively perspiration—out-doors if possible, and sleep whenever so inclined during the fast.

The process is not painful—after the first two or three days, and if carried out as here suggested, the nervous system or brain will be fully sustained—mainly by absorbing fat and THE MALIGNANT TISSUE; so, will likely result—soon as normal weight is restored, in excellent general health: Abide by THE LAW. When undertaking such, it is best to do so under guidance of a doctor—who has thoroughly read this work.

SYPHILIS may also be safely and thoroughly cured within a month or two—the only possible way, by faithfully following the same general process—minus "SEVERE" fasting. Such a treatment must be DRUGLESS—including complete abstinence from using liquor and tobacco stimulants: DAILY SWEAT FREELY—FROM THE MORNING EXERCISE, THEN THE "SPONGE" AND RUB-DOWN—breakfasting no earlier than noon.

CONSUMPTION, as with other afflictions—if not in the last stages, will readily give way to the same costless home treatment—less any impelled fasting; difference of location and climate—except that it must be open and pure, being of slight concern.

A good quality of KEROSENE is a perfect germicide and antiseptic; also an unexcelled general medicine, to be reasonably inhaled, taken and applied in obstinate cases of many ailments—especially phthisis and other pulmonary troubles; or in treatment of asthma, catarrh, etc.

Stop NOSE BLEED by closing the nostrils.

Treat bleeding cuts by cleaning the surrounding parts with fabric dampened with kerosene, then bind the wound with a clean white cloth—the oozing blood making the best possible salve.

As with grown people, 'tis worse to OVER than UNDER FEED children; never quickly "stuff" a child after "losing its dinner." Uniformly supplant scolding and punishment with calm explanation; thus, effectually correct and learn SELF, progeny and others to REASON and do right.

COUGH FREELY—when so inclined, until stopped by rhythmical deep breathing; if persistent—as often in cases of tuberculosis, it may be greatly relieved and beneficial to freely inhale the fumes of kerosene or petroleum.

SPIT OUT ALL PHLEGM, WHETHER SICK OR WELL—swallowing it is nasty—causing many cases of flabby obesity and serious illness.

FRESH BUTTERMILK—in reasonable quantity only, is excellent for mature people, especially when declining from age; and it's not bad for young folks—IF THEY LIKE IT; but don't "sour" yourself by an excess taking. EXACTLY DITTO for OLIVE OIL—if served on salads or as butter: It's also the best of hair-oil—if sparingly used and rubbed to the scalp shortly after bathing the head.

OFT REPETITION OF FATIGUE will soon kill anyone: So, while the ailing should take wholesome exercise, they ought seldom get tired, but rest, relax or doze and sleep when so inclined—always keeping comfortably warm, yet avoiding fire much as consistent.

CONSERVE SEXUAL STRENGTH: Excess is merely a degrading habit and very injurious, born largely of drugs, gluttony, lewd or vulgar associates, abnormal thoughts, etc.: 'Tis the "enjoyment" of DEATH—unbeastly. Seek Ennobling Amusements—Shun Vice: HEED—INTELLIGENTLY, THE INEXORABLE LAW.

NAGGING CRITICISM AND INSINUATIONS—as with heated arguments, are worse than the error they seek to correct; hence, while ever discouraging WRONG with kindly REASON, Condemn No Person—Beginning at Home.

AVOID EXCESS IN ALL THINGS: REASONABLE CONCENTRATION IS GOOD—IF VITAL, BUT IF DOGMATIC, VISION-

ARY AND CRANKY—EVEN IN QUEST OF HEALTH, IT'S NAUGHT BUT MONO-MANIA AND VERY INJURIOUS TO SELF AND OTHERS.

Broadly and constructively study many subjects—while avoiding excess reading, both for and against your convictions, continually adding fresh ideas by freely exchanging—to the best of your judgment, ERROR FOR TRUTH. Verily! Learn The Truth, The Whole Truth and Nothing but The Truth, and You'll "Know Thyself" HOW TO REGAIN OR RETAIN—far as an individual can, UNUSUALLY GOOD HEALTH. And yet, such would be of no avail unless YOU LIVE IT TRUE—largely by KEEPING CHEERFUL, OPTIMISTIC AND USEFULLY EMPLOYED EXEMPLIFYING THE GOLDLESS RULE,—*It is to the Welfare of Self, to Treat All Others with Healthful Care.

As a finis, however, the writer is constrained to venture the following at once Broad and Pointed Unity of Warning, Truth and Advice—

AS STUBBORN IGNORANCE IS THE MOST PREVALENT AND DEADLY DISEASE AFFLICTING MANKIND—EVEN THE BASIS AND STRUCTURE OF ALL, the reader is, therefore, most respectfully urged to not only study this—THE UNIVERSAL PANACEA, unto a correct understanding of its true meaning, but to influence others to obtain the work and do likewise; and, Verily!—

AN INDELIBLE SMILE OF ALL CONCERNED WILL BE THE AMPLE REWARD.

—AMEN—

HOW TO QUICKLY QUASH STRIKES AND ALL TROUBLE

THE COST TO ALL-CONCERNED OF JUST ONE MODERATE SIZE STRIKE—if devoted to distributing this book, would forever abolish all labor troubles on earth.

A strike of 25,000 men—receiving an average of $4.00 a day, is a loss to the laborers of $100,000 a day: Also to their employers $100,000 a day; and to the public $100,000 a day. Therefore, such a strike for *one month* —say 25 days, would be a total loss of $7,500,000—say nothing of the general devital effect and the usual killing of several people, besides the immediate awful suffering that such a catastrophe always entails.

Wage Men and Women, by merely spending one day's pay a year for properly distributing this work would end your troubles forever. TRY IT—personally and collectively, 'TIS THE REMEDY.

—o—

SOLELY OF AND FOR THE PEOPLE

As this work inherently shows, the writer is not a member of any clique, gang, faction, society or the like; nor—far as he knows, has an intimate acquaintance with anyone that is: But to the contrary, thoroughly disbelieves in class and clash.

His aim and efforts are—intended at least, to be broadly and entirely constructive—solely by means of corresponding education, and that CENTRAL GOVERNMENT —when properly directed, should scientifically censor even such; for mere individual or "interest" opinion ever result in more harm than good.

He believes in, advocates and practices—far as able, that the laws of one's country should be strictly obeyed —whether good or bad; that any and every deed of violence or destruction—regardless of nature or extent, is injurious to the doer, people and purpose of the act; that cool, logical reasoning from the facts involved is by far the most effectual method of duly promoting the much needed great and general reform.

NO FALSE COLORS

The writer of this work, under present conditions, is an earnest supporter of UNION LABOR and of the Toiling Classes in general. Yet the UNION LABEL is omitted herefrom because this treatise is not only in every respect VOID OF CLASS-CONSCIOUSNESS, but strongly advocates THE COMPLETE UNITY OF MANKIND—by a process precisely the reverse of mere Trades Unionism: The motto and object hereof is UNIVERSAL FULLNESS OF LIFE—The Limit of True Socialism. This book is printed by a "union press" however.

THE LAST BUT NOT LEAST PLEASURE

in preparing this book is, to duly acknowledge the courteous and proficient work of its printers—

ROGERS & HALL COMPANY
CHICAGO

Especially to mention the Secretary — Mr. C. E. Duval, an able and pleasant gentleman—who did the business part on the square.

I desire, however, to heartily thank fortune for having the service of Mr. C. W. Watson, the firm's unusually competent proofreader, while as to the mechanics, their work speaks louder than words. All the mistakes are mine.

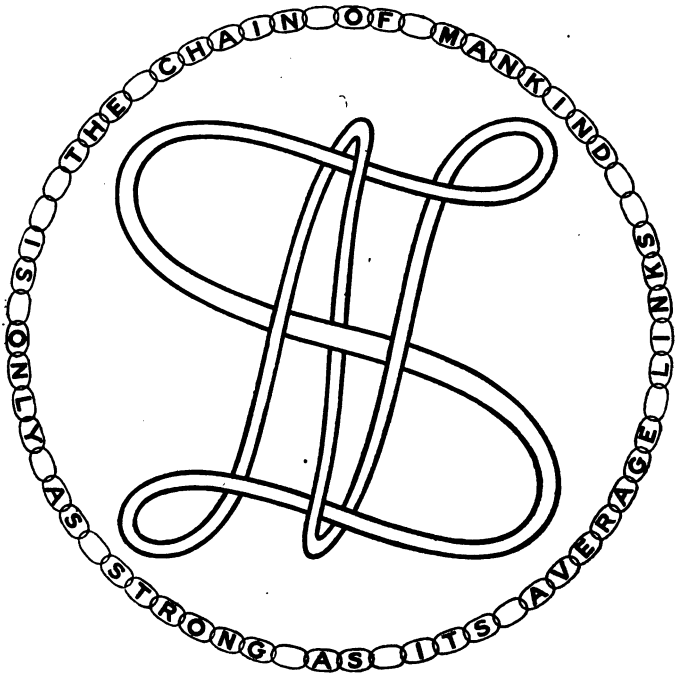
N. D. Sickels

WOULD QUICKLY INSURE VITAL HARMONY

Every Person, Family, Fraternity, Party, Sect and Race of Humanity—without exception—should at once unreservedly adopt the principle espoused by this treatise as their basic guide, until it is duly supplanted by an authoritative or governmental work.

NO SUGGESTION IN THE BOOK IS MORE IMPORTANT TO PROMPTLY AND COMPLETELY OBSERVE THAN THIS.

See to it that everybody has a copy to individually study—NOT LEND.



OUR FAMILY MONOGRAM: Eight persons—Father, Mother and two Girls—all deceased, and Four Living Boys; each of their two initials clearly expressed—twice, for it reads the same when reversed: N. D.—S.

THIS BOOK IS DUE ON THE LAST DATE STAMPED BELOW

AN INITIAL FINE OF 25 CENTS
WILL BE ASSESSED FOR FAILURE TO RETURN THIS BOOK ON THE DATE DUE. THE PENALTY WILL INCREASE TO 50 CENTS ON THE FOURTH DAY AND TO $1.00 ON THE SEVENTH DAY OVERDUE.

MAY 20 1945
REC'D LD
APR 9 '65-6 PM

LD 21–100m-12,'43 (8796s)

U. C. BERKELEY LIBRARIES

C045888719

YB 12850

671895

UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA LIBRARY